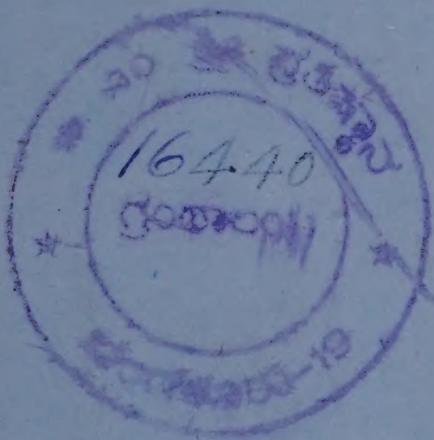


FROM 21ST CENTURY ONWARDS, HINDUISM WILL AGAIN BE "THE ROSE OF THE WORLD"

HINDU DESTINY IN NOSTRADAMUS



BASED ON THE RELEVANT QUATRAINS FROM THE
PREDICTIVE "CENTURIES" OF THE FRENCH SEER.
FIRST ISSUED IN 1555 (CHRISTIAN ERA)

TRANSLATED & INTERPRETED BY
G.S. HIRANYAPPA, M.A.

FORMERLY SENIOR LECTURER IN ENGLISH,
TECHNICAL EDUCATION DIRECTORATE
GOVERNMENT OF MADHYA PRADESH BHOPAL,

AND SUBSEQUENTLY,

SENIOR PROGRAMME EXECUTIVE

ALL INDIA RADIO
NEW DELHI

133
NOS

PUBLISHED IN TWO PARTS

MAHARSHI (GREAT HERMIT) AUROBINDO'S PROPHECY OF INDIA'S RE—UNIFICATION MADE ON THE VERY DAY INDIA WAS DIVIDED BY BLOOD—THIRSTY MOSLEM TRAITOR DOGS (15TH AUGUST 1947 WHICH WAS AUROBINDO'S 75TH BIRTH—DAY BUT PROVED A DEATH—DAY FOR MILLIONS OF HINDU—SIKHS)

India to-day is free, but she has not achieved unity. At one moment it almost seemed as if in the very act of liberation, she would fall back into the chaos (kayos) of separate states which preceded the British conquest. But fortunately it now seems probable that this danger will be averted and a large and powerful, though not a complete union will be established. Also, the wisely drastic policy of the Constituent Assembly has made it probable that the problem of the depressed classes will be solved without schism or fissure.

But the old communal division into Hindus and Moslems seems to have hardened into a permanent political division of the country. It is to be hoped that this settled fact will not be accepted as a settled fact for ever, or as anything more than a temporary expedient. For, if it lasts India may be seriously weakened, even crippled. Civil strife may always remain possible, possible even a new invasion (this warning came true when the Chinese Reds struck across the Himalayas) and foreign conquest. India's internal development and prosperity may be impeded, her position among the nations weakened, her destiny impaired or even frustrated. This must not be, the Partition must go.

Let us hope that reunification will come about naturally by the increasing recognition of the necessity, not only of peace and concord, but of common action, by the practice of common action and the creation of means for that purpose. In this way, unity may finally come about under whatever form. The exact form may have a pragmatic, but not a fundamental importance.

But by whatever means in whatever way, **THE DIVISION OF INDIA MUST GO.** Unity must and will be achieved, for it is necessary for the greatness of India's future.

(One of the greatest mystics of the 20th Century, Aurobindo secured a first-class degree from the Cambridge University in Latin, Greek and modern European languages. He returned to India as an official and educationist, but soon turned to revolutionary work. He was arrested, but made his escape to Pondicherry, then under French control in South India where he devoted his life to Yoga and mysticism. His Ashram (Hermitage) there still remains though Aurobindo passed away in 1950 at 78. Aurobindo's poem **Savitri** is the longest epic in English).

ಕರ್ನಾಟಕ ಸರ್ಕಾರ ಸ್ವಾಮ್ಯ ಹಕ್ಕು ವಿ
ಭಾಗದಿಂದ
_____ನಿಗೆ
_____ನಿಂದ
_____ನಿಂದ
_____ನಿಂದ
_____ನಿಂದ
_____ನಿಂದ



0012257

ಕ್ರಮ ಸಂಖ್ಯೆ.....16440.....
ವರ್ಗ.....ನಾಗರಾಜನಿ ಎಂ.ಕೆ.ಸಿ.ಸಿ.ಸಿ.
ವರ್ಗ ಸಂಖ್ಯೆ.....
ಬಂದ ತಾ||
ದಿನ..... ೨/-

HINDUISM AND NOSTRADAMUS

**When divine Shivaji with a mighty stroke,
Cracked the barbarous Moslem yoke,
Hinduism once more proved its worth,
To uphold the truth upon this earth.
Next came Guru Gobind and his heroic Sikhs.
Who foiled Islam's horrible tricks.
Then in Bengal Vivekananda arose.
Christian fraud did he fully expose.
Now is revealed Nostradamus's prophetic word,
Soon by all destined to be heard:
Hinduism will again rise up in glory,
To resume its task, noble and hoary.**

**This poem may be reproduced in full or in
part without reference to the author.**

But all other pages in this book are copyright.

**G.S. Hiranyappa
60, Puttanna Road,
Bangalore—560004.**

INDIA.

NOSTRADAMUS does not want these types of people to read his magnum opus (Master-piece) named the CENTURIES

LEGIS CANTIO CONTRA INEPTOS CRITICOS (QUATRAIN IN LATIN)

CHANTING OF THE LAW AGAINST INEPT OR HALF—BAKED CRITICS

Quos legent hosce versus nature censunto,
Profanum vulgus & inscium ne attrectato,
Omnes astrologi, Blenni Barbari procul sunt,
Qui alter facit, is rite, sacer esto.

Let those who read these verses contemplate them maturely.
May the irreligious and ignorant mob stay away.

May all mountebank horoscopists, fools and Moslems keep off.

Those who do otherwise, may they regard the reading as sacred.

This is surely the most unusual advertisement ever put out by an author. Far from inviting everyone to dip into his pages, Nostradamus is actually laying down conditions and qualifications for his readers.

Nostradamus started writing the phenomenal prophecies in the CENTURIES at least some years before they were given to the public in 1555 in France. At first sight, they look utterly incomprehensible. Written in a mish-mash of Latin, Greek, Hebrew and Old French, the verses in the CENTURIES are not even arranged in a time-sequence. Nostradamus after careful consideration decided that it would, be unwise to give dates for the fulfilment of the lion's-share of the predictions.

The translation of the word Barbarian as Moslem requires a little explanation. Barbarian is literally a person without pity, mercy or any other quality of the heart. Nostradamus makes it clear in the course of his prophecies that Moslems, or the followers of the Arabian prophet Muhammad are the only real barbarians. The word astrologer is likewise applied literally to those who make horoscopes without understanding their significance. The seer is not ridiculing or belittling astrology as such.

“Had I wished to give to every quatrain its detailed date, it could have been easily done, but it would not have been agreeable to all.” Nostradamus backs up this amazing claim by supplying the years of fulfilment for many prophecies.

HOMAGE

Aum

“Hindooise Politics and Militarise the Hindoos”

This book in which the prophecies of Nostradamus Concerning
the forthcoming renewal of a world-rescuing

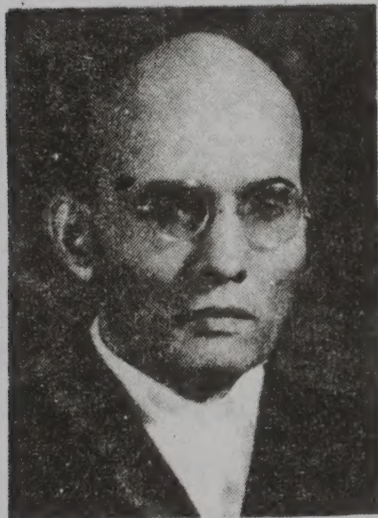
HINDU—SIKH RAASHTRA

Are translated and interpreted by a devout Hindu
is

Dedicated in deep reverence

To

The Holy-Memory of



VEER (HERO) SAAVARKAR (1883-1966)

The Prince of Patriots

And

The Herald of Hindu-Sikh Raashtra

Who served two consecutive (not concurrent) life-terms During
the British colonial regime and even after 1947 Was falsely implicated
in the Mahatma Gandhi Murder-trial Till his honourable acquittal
and was again posthumously Slandered by pro-Pakistani cut-throats
in the Government of India viciously as a sodomite before another
court-action upheld the purity of his heroic and unsullied life.

VEER SAAVARKAR's glowing narrative of the Great Indian
Revolt of 1847 is the only book in Western history to be banned even
before publication. The translator-interpreter will be profoundly
content if this book attains a hundredth part of the power and
popularity of SAAVARKAR's classic.

NOSTRADAMUS, the most famous seer to emerge is the West, was born on Thursday, 14th December, 1503, in the south of France. His family were Jews who had been converted forcibly to the Christian superstition sometime before. Nostradamus was awarded a degree in medicine in 1529 when he was 26 years old. But he had by then already become renowned for his unorthodox but effective treatment of the victims of the dreaded plague epidemics.

Nostradamus was however not content to become a successful physician with a large and growing practice. He felt within himself an inherited instinct to foresee the future. His clairvoyance both puzzled and impressed his circle of friends and patients. After wandering extensively for some years in southern France and Italy, Nostradamus settled down in 1547 at Salon in the south of France. Here he raised a family and turned his attention almost exclusively to the study of the occult. His prophecies made him a local celebrity.

With the publication of the first edition of the CENTURIES in 1555, Nostradamus's fame reached Paris, the French capital. The seer was summoned by the king of France in 1556 for a private audience. The death of the king in a duel in 1559 fulfilled a published forecast in the CENTURIES in every particular. Nostradamus's renown became wide-spread and he acquired a European reputation. The next king of France visited him in his home-town of Salon in 1564. The seer was made a physician to the royal family.

Nostradamus died on 2nd July 1566 at the age of sixty-three. His house still stands at Salon, and the road in which it is located has been renamed Rue Nostradamus. In 1966, the World Astrological Conference met in a special session at Salon to observe the 400th anniversary of Nostradamus's death. His tomb was visited by French kings in 1622 and 1660.

Two copies of the 1558 edition of the CENTURIES are still kept under glass in the French national library in Paris. No possibility of fraud or later interpolation exists. The present work is the first translation-interpretation by a non-white whose mother-tongue is the non-European Kannada.

All Rights Reserved.

No part of this book can be excerpted or translated save for quotation or utilised in any other manner whatsoever without the written consent of the translator-interpreter.

Destiny leads the willing, and drags the unwilling.

-Old Saw (Proverb)

There is a destiny that shapes our ends,
Rough-hew them how we will.

-William Shakespeare in *Hamlet*

Those who believe, and those who do not,
Are alike subject to their ordained lot.
If you should desire a way out,
Revere such rishis as may destiny flout.

HINDU DESTINY IN NOSTRADAMUS

(First of Two Parts)

Translated and interpreted by

G.S. HIRANYAPPA, M.A.

Formerly Senior Programme Executive in All India Radio

& subsequently Contributor to numerous Indian periodicals.

“India will soon be given its freedom, but religious strife will tear that country from end to end till it is equally divided between the Muhammadans and the followers of the Buddha (or Hindus)”.

CHEIRO in his “World Predictions”
(Published in London in 1927)

“The unnatural Partition of India must and will go”

Maharshi (Great Hermit) Aurobindo

(On 15th August 1947 which was also
the sage's birth-day)

“Hindooise politics, and militarise the Hindoos”.

—Veer (Hero) Saavarkar (1883-1966)

Published By The Author

Bangalore—560004, India

1986

Price: Rs. 70/-

LIST OF CONTENTS

CHAPTER	Subject and Title	PAGE
I	World-Wide Calamity in 1999	1
II	The Impostors Called The Popes	15
III	The Barbarism That is Islam (by Colin Maine)	37
IV	The Fire And Sword Of Moslem Fanatics	59
V	Adolf Hitler: Germany's Own Muhammad	99
VI	Prelude To Hindu Destiny	121
VII	Hinduism (by Dr. Fritjof Capra)	169
VIII	Buddhism (by Dr. Fritjof Capra)	176

(The two closing chapters are from the book
The Dance of Shiva by Dr. Fritjof Capra)

A WORD ABOUT THE SOURCES OF THIS BOOK

Almost all the material in this book is based on European and American writings. The few Indian authors who figure in these pages are known for their impartiality. In consequence, nearly every statement found here can be traced to a published authority of repute and standing. No fact has been twisted or torn out of context. Moslems and Christians who may feel offended by the author's observations are urged to verify the evidence for themselves. The proofs are overwhelming. Anyone with an open-mind who examines them will be convinced that Christianity is a fraud and Islam is a crime.

THE USE OF FOUR—LETTER WORDS

A little explanation is also necessary concerning the use of four-letter words in certain passages. More than 60 years ago, theatregoers in London were frozen with shock on hearing the word **damn** upon the stage. But much water has flowed since then, and four-letter words are no longer taboo. In any case, they have been employed here only to expose blasphemous impostures and to condemn deeds of unspeakable horror.

WORLD—WIDE CALAMITY IN 1999

China Starts a Frightful War Quatrain 72, Century X

L' an mil neuf cens nonante neuf sept mois,
Du ciel viendra un grand roy d' effrayeur,
Resusciter le grand Roy d' Angolmois,
Avant que Mars regner par bonheur.

The year 1999 and 7 months,
From Sky (China will come the great king of terror,
To ressurect the great king of the Mongols (Jenghiz Khan),
Before Mars (god of war) begins to favour the good cause.

This is indeed a terrible prophecy with a precise date attached to it. It foretells the arrival of a second Jenghiz Khan. The Mongol conqueror (1162—1227) conquered China and parts of present day Russia. Iran and Afghanistan were also included in the empire of Jenghiz Khan. He was not a Moslem, but a Shaman, who worshipped the spirits in the sky. The Moslems of Central Asia provoked him and he routed them utterly.

The emperors of China were in former times styled Sons of Heaven. The second line of the prophecy alludes to this title. Sky or heaven is ciel in French. A literal translation has led many commentators astray. Even Colin Wilson in his very popular survey, *The Occult*, seems to imagine that a terrible weapon will descend from the sky. Nostradamus is not superstitious and his predictions do not bring in the supernatural element.

The Chinese rulers have traditionally been expansionist minded. This attitude continued even after the Communists took over control in 1949. It was for this reason that Russia was compelled to part company with Peking in 1964. In 1969 China and Russia, both Communist gaints, fought a fierce border war over the Damansky island in the Ussuri river north of China.

Two years later, in 1971, the mandarins (officials) of Peking made a marriage of convenience with the United States of America. This is an alliance between oil and water. It cannot last. The Americans are primarily businessmen. Their goal is profit. The Chinese are basically super-patriotic Jingoese. They will desert the Americans just as they deserted the Russians in the past.

The prophecy of Nostradamus was published in France in 1555. At that time, there were no Russian territories on Chinese border, no American Republic, and of course, no one had heard of Communism. Still, the seer could forecast a terrible catastrophe or calamity for the year 1999.

In the 7th month of 1999, the quatrain predicts that a Chinese leader will imitate Jenghiz Khan, the Mongol. The anagram Angolmois is made by transposing the letters in the word Mongol. Like his predecessor, the Chinese war-lord will presumably occupy parts of Russia.

1999 will be the 50th year of the Communist dictatorship in China. The Red Mandarins(officials) might feel tempted to celebrate the golden jubilee of their rule by launching an all-out war. But unfortunately for them, the tide of battle will turn against them in the end. The war will begin in the 7th month of 1999.

Mars was the Roman god of war. The last line of the quatrain makes it plain that before the conflict ends, Mars will favour the good cause. In brief, China will finally be overwhelmed by the countries whom it attacks.

The accomplices of China in this calamitous war will be the Moslem fanatics led by Libya. They too will be fated to destruction.

MOSLEM FANATICS IN NORTH AFRICA SEIZE MOROCCO'S KING IN 1999

Quatrain 54 Century VI

Au point du jour au second chant du coq,
Ceaux de Tunis, de Fez & de Bugie,
Par les Arabes captif le Roi Maroc,
L'an mil six cens & sept, de Liturgy.

At break of day at the crowing of the cock,
Those of Tunis, of Fez & of Bajaia,

By the Arabs the king of Morocco is taken captive,
The year 1607 by the Liturgy.

Liturgy is public worship. In the year 392 of the Christian era, emperor Theodosius of Rome issued an order banning any form of worship other than the Christian. The proclamation of Theodosius was made on 8th November 392. It was the beginning of the Liturgy calendar.

Adding 392 to 1607 years specified in the last line, 1999 is again reached. Since the Liturgy era begins on 8th November the action foretold here will be after the Chinese onslaught in the 7th month of 1999.

Sometime after 8th Nov., in that year, the Arabs of Tunis (capital of Tunisia), Fez (religious centre for Moslems in Morocco) and Bajaia (important oil—port in Algeria) will rise against the king of Morocco. At the second cock—crow, at dawn, the Arab conspirators will rise in revolt. They will take the Moroccan king as a prisoner. He has been pro—West in his policies.

King Hassan of Morocco was the host at the first Islamic meet in his capital Rabat in 1969. India was first invited and then insulted by the Moslem fanatics led by Pakistan at that conference. King Hassan too joined in the deliberate vilification of India. The Indian delegation was expelled from Rabat. Actually India under Mrs. Indira Gandhi had no real ground for seeking a seat in an Islamic gathering. Still the Moroccan king behaved unroyally.

When king Hassan is taken prisoner by Moslem fanatics at Fez in 1999—2000, it is possible that he will reflect on his suicidal folly in 1969. He sided with the Moslem fanatics against India then. But he will find himself a captive of those very same scum.

The mention of Tunis and Bajaia makes it clear that the whole of North Africa will be under the spell of Moslem fanaticism. The pro—West king Hassan will be deposed by the blood—thirsty fanatics.

CONSEQUENCES OF THE CATASTROPHE OF 1999— SIXTY PERCENT KILLED THE WORLD OVER

Quatrain 56 Century III

Montaubon, Nimes, Avignon & Besier,
Peste, tonnerre & gresle a fin de Mars:

De Paris pont, Lyon mur, Montpellier,
Depuis six cens & sept vingts trois pars.

Montaubon, Nimes Avignon & Bezieres,
Pestilence, thunder, & hail—stones at the end of war:
Of Paris bridge, Lyons wall, Montpellier,
Since 1607 twenty—times 20 times 3 percent.

The year 1607 above is again according to the Christian liturgy mentioned in the earlier quatrain. It begins from 8 November 1999.

Montauban, Nimes, Avignon and Bezieres are all French towns. Avignon was the home of the popes from 1309 to 1377. The Roman Catholic pontiffs were expelled from Rome itself because of their immorality and greed. The title of the pope is Pontifex Maximus, or the Supreme Bridge. Pontifex Maximus was actually the title of the old Roman emperors. They were regarded as bridges between God and their people. But when Rome became Christian in 325 (Christian era), the popes usurped the title for themselves. The institution of the papacy is thus based on a fraud. There is nothing spiritual about it.

Nostradamus in his prophecies calls the popes pont, or bridge. This is a shortened form of pontiff, or pontifex.

The war of 1999 will end in pestilence, thunder and tremendous hail—stones falling from the sky. The pontiff from Paris, the walls of the important city of Lyons, and the university town of Montpellier will all be destroyed. From Nostradamus's day to our own times, there has been no pope elected from France. But this four—lined verse, or quatrain, makes it clear that in 1999, the pope will be a Frechman.

The catastrophic war of 1999 will be started by Chinese Reds (Communists) and their Moslem allies or accomplices. At the end of the war, twenty times three percent, or 60% of the world's population will be destroyed.

What will be the consequences or results of such wide—spread depopulation? The seer provides the answer in yet another quatrain involving the liturgical calculations.

AMERICA, RUSSIA, CHINA, ENGLAND AND FRANCE WILL BE CHANGED TOTALLY

Quatrain 2 Century IV

En l'an cinq cens octante plus & moins,
On attendra le siecle bien estrange:
En l'an sept cens & trois, cieux en temoinage,
Que plusieurs regnes un a cinq feront change.

In the year 580 more or less,
We await a very strange century:
In the year 703, the people in the skies will witness,
Many countries (including) one to five undergoing changes.

If 392, the year of the Christian liturgy, is added to 1580, the date 1972 is obtained. In mentioning years, Nostradamus usually leaves out the thousand. As his Centuries were published in 1555 no date earlier than that is possible.

The first line of the quatrain (four—lined verse) mentions the year 580“ more or less”. It must be remembered that the seer is calculating here from 8th November 392 of the Christian era.

Adding these two to-gether, and taking another thousand to make up the total, the date reached is 8th November, 1972. The year 580 of the Christian liturgy ended on 8th November 1973.

In October 1973, the Yom—Kippur war broke out between the Arabs and Israel. Yom—Kippur is a day of atonement for the Jews. When they were praying in their synagogues (temples) on 6th October, the Arabs launched a surprise attack.

The military onslaught was soon afterwards followed by the use of the so—called oil—-weapon. Since 75% of the petroleum exports originated from the Arab states in the Middle East and North Africa, the impact of the oil—embargo on the rest of the world was very severe. Petroleum prices multiplied more than fifteen times in a short space of six years. The oil—crisis began in October, 1973. which was the last month of the liturgical year 1580. This is why Nostradamus makes the remark—“more or less”.

The sudden and steep growth in oil—prices made the Arab states very powerful in international affairs. Overnight, the Arabs found themselves possessed of a wealth undreamt of even by

Alladdin with his magic lamp. Moslem fanatics discovered that they could buy unlimited quantities of arms with their oil —wealth. Little—known countries like Libya found themselves at the centre of the world's stage. With their enormous oil wealth, the Arabs began to influence the policies of other countries. It was the beginning of a strange and unhappy period in modern history. The forgotten Arabs emerged overnight as the kingpins of the world's economy. Moslem fanatics became openly aggressive. They began to hijack airliners and terrorise helpless civilians. World—peace was endangered.

The second half of the quatrain refers to the events which will occur in the year 1703 of the liturgy. Combining it with 392, the date 2095 is arrived at. It will be almost the end of the 21st century.

By that time, numerous countries will undergo total change or complete alteration. Nostradamus prophesies that countries from one to five will be thoroughly changed. There are to—day 5 permanent members of the United Nations security council. These are 1. The United States of America 2. The Soviet Union or Russia 3. The United Kingdom or Britian 4. France and 5. China. Popularly, they are known as the Big Five.

By the year 2905, the Big Five will have changed so greatly that even those who are living above the sky will be able to witness the alteration. This is a clear prediction that in the next 100 years or so, colonies will be established on another planet or planets. The oil—crisis of 1973—79 will ultimately lead to the total re—organisation of the world through war.

Interestingly China was the only one of the Big Five to be benefited by the oil—crises. It had discovered huge reserves of petrol under its soil. When oil prices rose, it gained much.

HINDUISM WILL DESTROY ISLAM

Quatrain 96, Century X

Religion du nom des mers vaincra,
Contre le sect fils Adulancatif,
Secte obtinee deploreed craindra,
Des deux blessez par Aleph & Aleph.

Religion named after the seas will be victorious,
Against the sons of the Caliph's adalat or rule.
Obstinate(fanatical) deplorable (worthless) sect will greatly fear,
The two (religions) injured by Alif and Alif.

This is an exceptionally important prophecy. Nostradamus states flatly that the religion named after the seas(or an ocean) will overcome the sect governed by the caliph's rule. Sect has also the meaning of superstition or baseless belief. By using this word twice, Nostradamus makes clear his opinion that Islam is only a foul superstition.

Adulancatif is a portmanteau anagram for caliph—adalat. When Muhammad, the founder of Islam, died in 632(Christian era), his head was resting on the breast of his favourite wife Ayesha. She was young enough to be his grand—daughter. Still, Muhammad not merely married her, but made her his favourite among his eleven wives.

With Muhammad showing so much favour to Ayesha, her father Abu Bakar inevitably rose to great prominence among the Arabian prophet's followers. The Moslems have no faith in democracy. When the Arabian prophet gave up the ghost with his head on Ayesha's breast, her father was proclaimed caliph or successor. But he was not allowed more than four wives at a time. The privilege of keeping eleven wives was given by the Moslem god to Muhammad alone. Since all these women became his spouses after his fifty—third year, Muhammad must have been extremely over—sexed. Still he called himself a man of God.

The Moslems who owe allegiance to the rule of the caliph are its sons. The Moslems are generally obstinate (unyielding or fanatical) and deplorable (criminal or barbarous). The teachings of their so—called holy—book called the Koran are frequently an incitement to loot, rape and murder. Since Muhammad himself practised all three offences, the seer is only speaking the truth bluntly in this quatrain.

Despite their fanaticism and murderousness, the Moslems will be forced to tremble before the resurgent might of the religion of the seas, or ocean There is only one ocean named after a religion. This is the Hindu Mahaa Saagar, known in the West as the Indian ocean. No other religion has an ocean bearing its name.

The two religions injured or harmed by Alif and Alif of the last line are Hinduism and Judaism. Alif is the first letter in the Koran, the Moslem holy—book. At Hindu holy—places like Benares and Prayag (Allahabad), the Moslems have desecrated temples and built mosques. Similar sacrilege has also been committed by Islamic fanatics at the site of the sacred Jewish Wailing—Wall in Jerusalem. The mosque of the Dome of the Rock has been erected on the Jewish holy—ground adjoining the Wailing—Wall.

This prophecy makes it clear beyond any shadow of doubt that Islam will be made to fear greatly the vengeance of the Hindus and the Jews. There will be no trace left of the Moslem superstition in its own home—lands. Civilisation will be rescued. Mankind will be freed from the barbarities of Moslem fanaticism.

HINDUISM WILL BE ADOPTED IN THE WEST AFTER CHRISTIANITY FAILS .

Quatrain 8, Century II

Temples sacrez prime facon Romaine,
Rejecteront les goffres fondemonts,
Prenant leurs loix premieres & humaines,
Chassant, non tout des saints les cultements.

Temples consecrated in the ancient Roman fashion,
They will reject the shattered foundations(of Christianity),
Taking their ancient and humane or kindly laws,
Chasing or driving away almost all the cults of the saints.

This is yet another tremendous prophecy. Nostradamus is here announcing nothing less than the complete downfall of Christianity. Hinduism will regain its place as the spiritual solace or comfort of the peoples of the West.

Regain its place? Was ever Hinduism followed by the nations of the West? This question will be immediately asked by thoughtful readers.

In the years when Buddha was preaching in India, a famous Greek philosopher named Pythagoras was spreading Hindu ideas in the West. Pythagoras (582—507 B.C.) was a convinced exponent of the doctrines of Karma (influence of

actions in past lives) and Punar—Janma (re—birth). The Greeks called rebirth or Punarjanma metempsychosis. It is a Hindu belief.

But even more extraordinary was the career of Apollonius of Tyana. This famous mystic was born at about the same time as Jesus. Apollonius duplicated every miracle attributed to Jesus by Christian propagandists like St. Paul. Indeed, so great were the miraculous powers of this sage and mystic that the early Christian writers denounced him as an agent of the Devil. The same tendency to spread falsehood about Hindu holy—men is even today apparent among Christian clergymen. They bribed one of Sai Baba's American disciples to defect and slander his benefactor. This turn—coat, named Tal Brooke, does not deny the miraculous capabilities of Sai Baba. But he attributes them to the Devil. Falsehood and force have ever been the weapons of Christians and Moslems when faced with the divine truths of Hinduism.

Apollonius of Tyana was the guru or preceptor of the emperor Vespasian in Rome(69—70 Christian era). It was this emperor's son who built the great Roman stadium called the Coliseum. It still stands in Rome and is a great tourist attraction.

So widespread was the influence of Apollonius of Tyana that a very large number of the inhabitants of the Roman empire became his followers. Apollonius was educated at the Taxila university in ancient India. He dressed like a Hindu sage or ascetic. Recognised historians of the Roman empire admit grudgingly that Apollonius was a genuine miracle—worker. He was also an exponent of Karma (influence of actions in past lives) and Rebirth (punar—janma). A hundred years after his death, a Greek scholar named Philostratus wrote a biography of the mystic. Philostratus had been requested by empress Julia Domna, the consort of the emperor Severus (200 C.E) to write the biography. But when Christianity became the state religion of Rome in 325 C.E.(Christian era) all the writings of Apollonius of Tyana were burnt.

Hinduism preaches salvation for all living beings through a series of rebirths. None is condemned to eternal punishment as in Christianity. It is for this reason that the seer Nostradamus calls it a very humane or kindly religion

There is an intriguing reference to the broken foundations of Christianity in the second line. As Nostradamus was a profound scholar as well as a seer, it is necessary to dilate a little on this point.

Christianity claims that Jesus was born to his mother Mary without the impregnation by a man. This is called virgin—birth or parthenogenesis. This is one of the articles of faith in the Christian theology.

But in actual fact, there is irrefutable evidence that Jesus was the natural or illegitimate son of a Roman soldier named Panthera. He was posted as a sentry at a temple in Jerusalem where Jesus's mother was working as a tapestry—maker. This fact was made known in the book of a Roman scholar named Celsus soon after Christianity made its appearance. Celsus was an open—mind researcher. He had no private axe to grind. He made an extended visit to Jerusalem to collect evidence on either side. Celsus's book was so reasonable and so convincing that Jesus came to be known as the son of Panthera. He was never called the son of God, as the Christians claim.

But when Rome became Christian in 325 C.E., all copies Celsus of were burnt. James Anothony Froude, a nineteenth century English writer reconstructed it from the Christian reply written by Origen around 250 C.E. Froude is compelled to admit that Celsus is completely fair and impartial. He is never dogmatic. He proves beyond doubt that Jesus was begotten not by God but by Panthera.

Some years ago, archaeologists digging at a Roman site in Germany discovered the tomb of a soldier named Julius Abdel Panthera, who was serving in the Roman army at the time of Jesus's birth. His middle name Abdel is evidence that he was from the Middle East. This is yet another proof that Celsus wrote the truth about Jesus in his book.

This is not the only fraud perpetrated by the Christian church. The pope claims that he is the vicar of God or God's deputy on earth. But in 760 C.E. the pope Stephen forged a document in the name of emperor Constantine, the first Christian emperor of Rome (325 C.E.) This forgery by pope Stephen was grandly called the donation to Sylvester who was Pope at the time of emperor Constantine. The *Donatum Silvestri* (also called *Constitutum Constantini*) allegedly gave all authority over Rome to the popes. It is on this fraudulent ground that the pope still remains in Rome. The *Donatum Silvestri* was exposed as a forgery nearly 500 years ago.

The Christian saints when alive were men of low character. The patron saint of England, St. George, was a mobster and rapist in Alexandria. He led a violent mob against the scholarly queen Hypatia in about 390 C.E. (Christian era). Hypatia was raped and murdered at George's instigation. And yet, this same George was later declared a saint. He is the patron—saint of England to—day. Facts about George's criminal career were made public by the British historian Edward Gibbon in 1780. Since then, Englishmen have been trying hard to forget all about the so—called Saint George. Incidentally, Mrs. Annie Besant, the Englishwoman who adopted India as her home and became president of the Indian National Congress in 1917, believed herself to be a re—incarnation of the martyred queen Hypatia. According to the prophecy of Nostradamus, everyone in the West will follow Mrs. Annie Besant's example. Christianity will be repudiated.

But it is interesting to find that the prophecy declares that not all saints will be forgotten. The Christian saints and Moslem pirs were generally scum masquerading as gems. Quite otherwise is the case with Hindu and Buddhist holy—men. Ramakrishna, Aurobindo and above all, Ramana Maharshi in India, and Milarepa of Tibet were unquestionably divine personalities. They and their message will be long revered by seekers of the spirit of immortality. The so—called saints of Christianity and Islam alone will be exposed and forgotten.

THE NEW GOLDEN AGE WILL BE CREATED BY HINDU—SIKHS

Quatrain 75. Century X

Tant attendu ne reviendra jamais,
Dedans l' Europe, en Asie apparoistra,
On de la ligue islu du grand Hermes,
Et sur tous rois des Orients croistra.

Long awaited, he will never return
In Europe, in Asia he will appear:
One of the special league of the great Hermes,
And he will grow more powerful than any other king of the Hindus.

Before interpreting this forecast, it is necessary to explain the exact meaning of the word Orient.

Nostradamus was a deep scholar in Latin. He uses Latin words in their classical sense. Orient in former days meant only India. Later the meaning was extended to cover all of the east. The seer is not concerned with this corrupt usage. Orient in the Centuries denotes India exclusively. Orients means the original inhabitants of the subcontinent, or the Hindus. Even to—day the complete Oxford dictionary as well as Webster's complete dictionary includes these definitions.

In the Rome of the Caesars, there was well—known saying:

Ex Occidente lex, Ex Oriente lux.

From the West comes law, from India comes spiritual light.

For the last 1000 years or so, the spiritual light radiating from India has dimmed due to Moslem barbarism. But India's regeneration is not far—off. It will come about in our own life—time. Nostradamus predicts it in splendid terms.

Before Europe became Christian from 325 Christian era onwards, the sages of Greece had the same spiritual traditions as the rishis (ascetics) of India. The Oracle at Delphi was renowned for its prophecies. Alexander the Great consulted it before setting out to conquer the then known world. The Delphi Oracle told him that he was unconquerable. Alexander proved invincible in battle. For about a thousand years, Delphi gave guidance to the ancient Western world. But with the spread of Christianity, the temple of Apollo at Delphi was closed.

Hermes was the Greek god of astrology and forecasting. Nostradamus prophesies that the spirit of prophecy will never return to Europe. (It is odd that Nostradamus has left himself out of this mystic tradition). A representative of the tradition of Hermes will appear in Asia, however. The followers of Hermes are necessarily few in number and form a select company. It is rarely that they appear in this work—a—day world.

The last line of the quatrain (four—lined) verse makes it clear beyond doubt that this far—seeing leader will be a Hindu. Orients in Nostradamus's language means only the Hindus. The forthcoming leader of the Hindus will surpass all the other kings of India.

Hindus have produced a great galaxy of heroes and kings in their long and chequered history. But the leader mentioned in this prophecy will be so greatly blessed that he will surpass even the titans in India's past.

HUMAN BEINGS WILL BECOME PERFECT IN 3797(CHRISTIAN ERA)

Nostradamus published his prophetic CENTURIES In 1555. The title of the book however does not refer to the passage of years. It is derived from the arrangement of the predictive verses. These verses are quatrains, having four—lines each. They are grouped together in cantos. As each of these cantos has 100 quatrains, it is called a Century. It must be always borne in mind that the arrangement is not according to years.

There are ten cantos in the CENTURIES. but the 7th Century was left incomplete by the seer. It has only 42 quatrains. It is not known why Nostradamus left it incomplete. Conjectures on the seer's motives have yielded no results.

But in an edition published at Leyden in Holland in 1650, two more quatrains were added to Century VII. Nostradamus had been dead for 84 years by then. But among his papers several prophetic verses were discovered after his death. The two extra quatrains in the Leyden edition were presumably found among them. In an earlier edition brought out in France in 1605, one more quatrain was added to Century X, giving it a total of 101 quatrains.

An American edition published at the end of the II World War purports to include several new quatrains and two new Centuries. But as the same edition carries a forged quatrain introduced in 1649 for political purposes by enemies of the king of France, the claim of discovering new Nostradamian verses lacks evidence. Only the quatrains authenticated by French editors should be accepted. The wantonly confusing arrangement by the seer adds further obstacles.

On their appearance in 1555, the Centuries created an immense sensation not only in France, but throughout Europe. The first prediction to be fulfilled was in 1559. The then king of France died in an accident during a friendly joust. This had been clearly forecast in Quatrain 35, Century I.

There are approximately 2500 major and minor predictions in the quatrains of the Centuries. Some 850 have been realized in the 400—odd years since the book's publication. Nostradamus declares that his last forecast will come true in 3797.

Here is the declaration of the seer in his own words translated from the French and written in 1555: "I am the greatest sinner in this world and heir to every affliction. But being surprised at times in the ecstatic work (Nostradamus is speaking here of divine inspiration), amid prolonged calculation, and engaged in nocturnal (nightly) studies of sweet odour (spiritual quality), I have composed books of prophecies, containing each one hundred astronomic quatrains of forecasts (it has been noted already that VII Century is incomplete in its published form), which I have tried to polish through obscurely, and which are perpetual vaticinations (permanent forecasts or unalterable predictions) from now (1555) to the year 3797.

"It is possible that this figure will make some lift up their forehead, at such a vast extent of time, and variety of things to take place (in the future)."

In this work no attempt will be made to interpret all the quatrains in the Centuries. The scope of the present book is confined to the prophecies concerning India in general and Hinduism in particular. The task of interpretation is made the easier as specific dates in the near future are provided by Nostradamus. In an overwhelming majority of his quatrains, the seer refrains from giving the year of fulfilment. But only 13 years separate the present from the terribly destructive war of 1999. Hence, the identification of the relevant quatrains for this brief period becomes possible. Still, errors of interpretation cannot be ruled out. The author trusts that the readers of this book will make due allowance for the hazards and pitfalls of anticipating the future.

CHAPTER TWO

THE IMPOSTORS CALLED THE POPES

The Christian superstition is divided into two equally futile sections. The majority are called the Roman Catholics with their head at Rome styled the pope. The minority are known as the Protestants. The Catholic superstition was founded by cunning Italian bishops in 325 C.E. (Christian era) when Rome became Christian.

The Protestant version of the Christian superstition owes its growth to a German priest named Martin Luther (1483—1546). Luther incited his followers to murder and rob the Jews. The Roman Catholics were doing precisely the same barbarities towards the helpless Jews ever since the Christian church was founded. Such creeds founded on crime and deceit can never be called true religions. Islam followed Christianity in its dedication to crime. But Muhammad who was over—sexed even in old age and married eleven wives added rape as the third principle of his foul superstition. Both Christianity and Islam have practised murder and loot on a very large—scale to spread their power. Moslems have in addition committed rape on an enormous scale in imitation of their so—called prophet. None can deny this fact.

In the prophecies of Nostradamus, the downfall and destruction of both Christianity and Islam are clearly forecast. When the Centuries were published in 1555, for some unexplained reason no action was taken by the Catholic church. But 226 years later, in 1781, pope Pius VI issued an order bannig the book. The cause for such a step and its consequence are both important as proof of the unfailing quality of the predictions.

POPE PIUS VI MEETS HIS DOOM AS FORECAST IN “CENTURIES”

Quatrain 57, Century V

Istra de mont Gaulfier & Aventin,
Qui par le trou advertira l' armee,
Entre deux rocs sera prins le butin,
De SEXT mansol faillir la renommee.

Going forth from Montgolfier and Aventine hills,
There will be one who will through a hole warn an army,
Between two rocks the booty (or loot) will be taken,
The renown of the SIXTH lonely man will fail totally.

The city of Rome is built on Seven—Hills of which Aventine is one. But Montgolfier is not the name of any mountain. The Montgolfier brothers were silk—makers who invented the hot—air balloon. The Montgolfier balloon had a basket slung under a hole in the bottom. A fire was kept burning in the basket, and the smoke entered the silk—balloon by the hole at the bottom. Since smoke is lighter than air, the balloon could fly in the air. There was space in the basket for a balloonist. The Montgolfier first flew in 1783 in Paris. But Nostradamus in 1555 had not merely announced its name, but had even hinted at its principle. By any reckoning, this is surely a most spectacular prophecy.

In the last line of the verse, there is mention of a SIXTH lonely man. The use of capital letters is a clear indication that this celibate (a person without sexual relationships of any type) will be in a very high position. In the Roman Catholic church, priest and nuns are not allowed to marry. The highest priest among them is the pope. He is called the vicar or deputy of God on earth.

The Roman Catholics obey the pope in everything. Hence it was incomprehensible how a pope's reknown or fame could fail totally. When Pius VI became pope in 1774, some of his underlings in the Vatican palace in Rome brought this forecast to his notice. Pius VI was incensed. He decided that Nostradamus must have been an agent of the Devil. A papal order in 1781 banned the Centuries.

At that time and till 1870, Rome was actually ruled by the popes. They lived in a vast palace on the Vatican hill, another of the seven hills of Rome. When Pius VI banned the Centuries, he did so not merely as a priest of the Catholic superstition, but as a monarch with undisputed authority. That was in 1781. Pius VI was the first pope of that number since 1555. Two year later, the prophecy began to unfold itself. The first Montgolfier balloon went up into the sky near Paris. Pope Pius VI must have been amazed and alarmed.

Worse was to follow in 1789. The French Revolution broke out. The Christian priests in France wre forced to give up their undeserved privileges. Till then, the clergy had paid no taxes and received government salaries without doing any work.

The revolutionary armies of France invaded Italy to destroy the power of the Roman Catholic church. The Montgolfier balloon was first used for military observation or reconnaissance in 1794. In 1796, Napoleon took over command of the French armies in Italy. He was aware of the prophecies of Nostradamus. Pius VI could not face the military genius of Napoleon. By the treaty of Tolentino in 1797, he surrendered a large part of his power and wealth to the French. Two years later, Napoleon even made the pope a prisoner and took him away from Rome. Pius VI died a prisoner of the French. His reputation collapsed completely. His prohibition of the Centuries lapsed by itself.

THE POPES IN OUR OWN TIMES

Quatrain 92. Century V

Après le siège tenu dix—sept ans,
Cinque changeront en tel revolu terme:
Puis sera l'un esleu de meme temps,
Qui des Romains ne sera trop conforme.

After the seat had been held for seventeen years,
Five will change in the course of time,
Then one will be elected (as pope) at the same time,
Who will not conform to or please the Roman Catholic big—wigs

In the Centuries, siege is always the so—called Holy See or the seat of the pope in the Vatican palace in Rome. This is one of the code—words used by the seer. Nostradamus did not desire that his book should be read by ignorant people. It was for this reason that he used code—words and anagrams (altered names).

After the publication of the Centuries in 1555, the only pope to occupy the Vatican for 17 years was Pius XI. He was elected on 19 February 1922, and gave up the ghost on 6 February 1939. So this quatrain is concerned with the popes of Rome in our own time. Nostradamus predicts that after five successors to Pius XI fill the pope's throne (this so—called priest actually has a throne) in course of time, another will be elected at the same time. This new—comer's policies will not please the Roman Catholic leaders. Roman Catholicism is the dominant superstition in about 40 countries in the Americas, Europe, Asia and Africa. More than 800 years ago, a Roman Catholic seer named St. Malachy predicted that the line of

popes of Rome will be destroyed after 266 popes occupy the seat one after another. The present pope John Paul II is from Poland. He is the 264th pope according to Malachy's list. Before the Vatican is destroyed in 1999, only two more popes will be elected, It is to the first of these two popes that this prophecy applies. He has not been elected yet. St. Malachy was in his own way as remarkable as Nostradamus as a seer. Born in Ireland in 1094, he made his predictions about future popes in 1039 while, on a brief visit to Rome. Malachy died in France in 1148, aged 54. His predictions were not published till 1595. But they were in circulation all over Europe. Nostradamus was undoubtedly aware of them. St. Malachy uses brief Latin Mottoes of only two or three words to describe the personality or the pontificate or even the drawings on the shields of the future popes. Until now, despite the passage of more than 800 years since 1139, Malachy's list has proved to be accurate.

For Pius XI, the motto given by Malachy is *Fides Intrepida* (Fearless in Belief). As a youth, Pius XI was a mountain-climber, a sport which requires high courage.

But unfortunately for the Roman Catholic church, many other popes were climbers of only the *mons veneris*, or the mountain of Venus. This is the medical term for the fleshy protuberance over female human genitalia.

Does this sound like slander or a false accusation? Here is the evidence taken from the *Book of Lists*, edited by Irving Wallace, and published in the United States of America:

Leo VII (pope during 963—965 Christian era)

Died of a stroke while committing adultery (sex with a partner married to someone else).

Pope Alexander VI (1431—1503)

Enthusiastic orgiast (an orgy is a rowdy crowded party with lots of liquor, lots of women and lots of participants). Once had 50 prostitutes servicing (joining personally) guests at a banquet where he offered prizes to the man who could copulate the most times.

The above quotations are sufficient to show the kind of clergy(priesthood) the Roman Catholic church has. *Fides Intrepida* has until now had five successors as popes. Pius XII(1939—58) was his immediate successor. Malachy in 1039 gave him the motto

Pastor Angelicus (or, disciple of St. Thomas Aquinas). Aquinas is known among the Catholic clergy as the angelic doctor. He wrote the Summa Theologica (All About Religion) in about 1240 C.E. This book declares among other things that God does not like meat on Fridays. For this reason, Catholics eat only fish on Fridays. As God is stated to be the creator of everything, it is not clear why He should be averse to meat on Fridays. Aquinas makes no effort to answer this query.

During the II World War, Pius XII did not lift a little finger to protest against the Nazi massacres of innocent and helpless Jews. But after the defeat of Germany, the pope helped many of the Nazi murderers to escape execution for their crimes. The Vatican arranged safe hide-outs for such scum in South American countries. These unfortunate lands are all Roman Catholic. Pius XII was succeeded in 1958 by an old man of 78, who took the name of John XXIII. This too was predicted by the seer.

THE OCTOGENARIAN LIBERAL POPE SUCCEEDED BY AN ORTHODOX ONE

Quatrain 56, Century V

Par le trespas du tres viellard pontiff,
Sera eleu Romain de bon age:
Qu'il sera dict que le siege debisse,
Et long tiendra & de picquant ouvrage.

By the passing away of a very old pope,
Will be elected a Roman, of good (suitable or proper age,)
It will be said of him that he debilitates or weakens the seat
And he will hold it for long with sharp effect.

When Pius XII, the lackey of Hitler, passed away in 1958, his successor as pope was an old man of 78. He took the name of John XXIII. It was expected that in view of his advanced of year, the new pope would be content to take rest on his throne.

But John XXIII despite his great age, proved to be surprisingly active and modern. He decided to reform the Roman Catholic church to bring it in tune with the realities of the present. Overriding opposition from conservative priests who did not want any change, John XXIII summoned the Second Vatican council in 1962. Such a council had not been convened for hundreds of years. When he inaugurated it, the pope was 82 years old.

The Second Vatican council tried to reform the Christian superstition by making some outward changes. The liberal pope found difficulty in his efforts to go farther with his reform. The Second Vatican council concluded in 1963. In the same year the liberal or open—minded pontiff passed away at the age of 83. Despite his advanced age, John XIII was a great innovator.

Malachy's list written out in 1139 assigned the motto or Latin device *Pastor et Nauta*, Pope and Navigator to John XIII. The emblem of the Second Vatican council was a ship with a cross over it. The liberal pope was in truth trying to take the ship of the papacy (figuratively speaking) to new regions. The forecast of Malachy, the Irish seer, was exactly fulfilled.

The pope who came next was Paul VI. The Nostradamian prophecy about the fate of the pope of the sixth number had much earlier been fulfilled with the captivity and death of Pius VI in 1799.

Paul VI became pope in 1963, and slowly began to reverse the liberal policies of his predecessor. In 1968, he issued a notorious encyclical or circular banning family—planning among his millions of followers. Roman Catholics were enjoined to have as many children as possible irrespective of their capacity and earnings. Even poor people who could hardly feed themselves were thus ordered to have large broods of children if they were Catholics. In countries in South and Central America, whose people are mainly Catholic and poverty—stricken, Paul VI's encyclical produced even greater impoverishment. In contrast, the Roman Catholics in the United States of America refused to obey the pope. Pius VI caused greater hardship to his followers who were poor and illiterate. Such was the sharp effect of his pontificate predicted in the last line.

St. Malachy's motto for this unfeeling and unthinking pope who was elected at the age of 66, a good or suitable age for a high—priest, was *Flor Florum*. Translated from Latin, it denotes flowers in bloom. Paul VI's shield bore a design of flowers growing on intertwined creepers. Such heraldic or identification shields are called coats—of—arms. Paul VI had little sweetness in his heart. But his coat—of—arms had a pleasing design of flowers in bloom.

Pius VI was the first pope to visit India. He came to our great and ancient land in 1964, a few month's after Jawaharlal Nehru's death. India's second prime minister, Lal Bahadur Shastri, had no

desire to meet the pope. The Roman Catholic pontiff's visit was limited to Bombay. If Nehru had been alive, Paul VI might have been given undeserved honours as a state—guest. This was actually done in 1986 by Nehru's grand—son in 1986 during another papal visit. Rajiv Gandhi's wife is an Italian Catholic.

MURDER OF A POPE IN 1978 BY POISONING

Quatrain 65,Century III

Quand le sephulcre du grand Romain trouve,
Le jour apres sera eleu pontiff:
Du Senat gueres il ne sera prouve,
Empoisonne son sang au sacre scyphe.

When the tomb of the great Roman is found,
The day after a pope (pontiff) will be elected:
From the senate(or elders) he will not get approval,
His blood will be poisoned from the cup kept for worship.

This truly remarkable forecast was fulfilled in 1978. When it is remembered that Nostradamus wrote in 1555, even the most skeptical or unbelieving critic will feel a sense of awe.

The facts are these: In the early months of 1978, a former Italian prime minister named Aldo Moro was kidnapped by a gang of terrorists calling themselves the Red Brigade. Aldo Moro was a very important person in Rome. A large ransom was demanded for his release. The Italian government quite rightly refused to negotiate with the terrorists.

Baulked of the expected ransom money, the kidnappers shot and killed the unfortunate Aldo Moro. His body was kept in the boot or dicky of an abandoned car in the middle of Rome. The bullet—riddled corpse was discovered in May, 1978.

Just three months later, in August, 1978, Pius VI died of old—age. A conclave of cardinals from all over the world met in Rome to elect a successor. Cardinals are next only to the pope among the Roman Catholic priesthood. They elect a new pope whenever an old one dies. A pope does not retire.

The new pope elected in the last week of August 1978 was John Paul I. He was from Venice, an Italian city on the shore of Adriatic sea. He was a simple man who did not know that many of the

important men in the Vatican, the Roman Catholic head—quarters, were deeply involved in deceit and bribery. These so—called men of God were in charge of the Vatican bank. How can a religious centre own and operate a bank? Has anyone ever heard of a Hindu Mutt or a Buddhist Sangha running a bank?

But the Roman Catholic church is not really a religious organisation. It is basically a political structure based on the Christian superstition. Pope John Paul I did not know the real nature of his own so—called church. But very soon it became clear to the cheats and crooks in the Vatican that their financial frauds of a very large size might be exposed. In desperation, they decided to poison the new pope before he could order an investigation.

It was John Paul I's habit to drink a tonic before going to bed at night. In the last week September 1978, only a month after his election, poison was mixed with the tonic. The unsuspecting pontiff drank it and died in his sleep. The pope was murdered by the senior—priests of his own church.

The Banco Ambrosiano, or the Vatican bank was nevertheless exposed in 1982 by investigating journalists in Italy. One director committed suicide after fleeing or running away to London. Another Vatican crook escaped to the United States of America where one—quarter of the population is Roman Catholic. He was detected and sent back to Rome to face trial in 1986.

Does this sound like a detective—story? Those who refuse to believe it are advised to read David Yallop's best—seller, **In God's Name**. This book has sold widely in the West and the Vatican has been silent on the crime it exposes.

The unfortunate and unsuspecting John Paul I occupied the pope's throne for only a month before he was poisoned.

The Irish seer had foreseen it long ago in 1139. In Malachy's list of future popes. John Paul I is given the motto *In Medietate Lunae*, or *From The Middle of The Moon*.

The moon has two phases, the waxing phase when it grows for 15 days, and the waning—phase, when it dwindles for the next fortnight. The two phases are completed in a month. From the middle of the moon is an indication of this waxing and waning phases. In other words, the Irish seer predicted that John Paul I would be pope for only a month.

There are some critics who are nit—pickers. Their habit is to raise trivial objections in major discussions. Such nitpickers might object to the quatrain just examined on the ground that the old pope did not die on the next day after the discovery of Aldo Moro's body. Paul VI died three months after the ex—Italian prime minister's body was found in Rome.

The answer to such nit—pickers is obvious. Nostradamus never intended that all his predictions should be taken literally. It is necessary to understand them figuratively. But nitpickers will still pretend to be unconvinced. It is best to ignore them.

The present pope John Paul II is the fifth in the list of five pontiffs predicted to follow immediately after a 17 year pontificate. His motto in Malachy's list is *De Labore Solis*, or Toiler in the Sun. India's classical Latin name is *Orient*, which is derived from, *Oriri*, or the rising of the sun in the east.

De Labore Solis, or Toiler in the Sun might therefore mean that John Paul II, born in Poland, will be working against India. As a priest in his native Poland, John Paul II did not take part in the struggle against the Nazis occupying his homeland. There is a strong likelihood that even now he is a dupe of pro—Nazi sentiments which helped Hitler to conquer many lands.

If John Paul II is really a party to plots and conspiracies against India and Hinduism, he has a highly—placed accomplice in Mrs. Sonia Gandhi. This Italian plain Jane (unattractive) could not have found a husband in her own country. Understandably, she latched on to Rajiv Gandhi whose head is half bare both inside and out. Sonia lent him small sums of money. Rajiv repaid such trifling debts by changing her last name from Maino to Gandhi. Sonia Maino's father is a non—descript hotel—keeper in Italy. Sonia Gandhi became the most important woman in India in Oct. 84 when her mother—in—law was assassinated. Her husband, the half—bald, half—baked Rajiv Gandhi became India's youngest prime minister. He was not however the country's worst prime minister. That unworthy distinction belongs to his grandfather Jawaharlal Nehru. That sleek weakling confessed in an interview with the British writer Leonard Mosley that he had agreed to India's Partition in 1947 mainly to keep his own post. Tens of Millions of Hindu Sikhs were sacrificed for this foul reason.

There is yet another prophecy concerning the only Polish—born pope. An Italian mystic known only as the Monk of Padua wrote a number of predictions around 1750 Christian era. His work was not published till 1894. The Monk's predictions confirm and enlarge on Malachy's prophecies.

The Monk of Padua predicts that De Labore Solis will be killed. Pope John Paul I was shot and seriously wounded on 13 May 1981 by a Turkish Moslem fanatic named Muhammad Ali Agca. This was the first act of violence against a pope's person in many hundreds of years. Yet it had been foreseen nearly 250 years ago by a mystic in Italy. Two Indian periodicals, ORGANISER (21—10—1979) and INDIAN EXPRESS (13—7—1980) even carried reports of his prophecy in articles written by this author. The attempted assassination took place much later.

DEATH OF THE POPE FORECAST WHEN A COMET IS SEEN IN THE NORTH

Quatrain 6, Century VI

Apparoistra vers la Septentrion,
Non loin de Cancer l'étoile chevelue:
Suss, Siena, Boetia, Eretrion,
Mourra de Rome grand, la nuit disparue.

Appearing towards the north,
Not far from the zodiacal sign of Cancer will be a bearded star
Sousse, Siena, Boetia, Eretra.
The great man of Rome will die, the night will be dispersed

The great man of Rome can be no other than the pope whose Vatican palace is located in that city. This verse forecasts the death of a pope when a comet is seen in the sky towards the north (septentrion is the constellation called Ursa Major) Also called the Plough, Ursa Major is found in the northern part of the sky. Ursa Major in English is the Great Bear.

Halley's comet, with a mean period of 76 years, returned for yet another visit in 1986. Its last visit was in 1910. Since the publication of the Centuries in 1555, no pontiff has died with a comet overhead. So this prophecy is still in the future.

Unfortunately, in 1986, Halley's comet made its appearance in the southern sky. It was no where near the Great Bear in the north. Thus there is a strong lihood of another comet showing itself in the empyrean very soon. Nostradamus never errs.

This quatrain is numbered 6 in Century VI. Placed side by side, the numbers yield 66. And the present pope, born in 1920, turned 66 in 1986. And the last line of the verse clearly announces the death of a pope when a comet burns overhead.

The zodiacal sign of Cancer occurs between 22 June and 22 July. the comet will become visible not far from this period. Or, it may be a rocket of great power exploding over the northern sky.

When either of these events takes place, Sousse, a port in north Africa, Siena in Central Italy, and Boetia and Eretra, both in Greece will be greatly affected adversely. But their tragedy will end when the pope in Rome dies. The use of the word mourra, instead of the more usual mort suggests that the pope will die an unnatural or violent death.

When the present pope John Paul II goes to his Maker, only two more pontiffs will be left of Malachy's list written out in 1139. The Irish seer gives the next pontiff a splendid motto. He is called De Gloria Olivae, or the Glory of Christianity, since Christianity is often associated with the olive branch, meaning peace. More prosaically, the Monk of Padua around 1750 C.E. called the next pope Leo XIV. It is a coincidence (or destiny) that the last pontiff of that name was Leo XIII, whose coat—of—arms showed a comet. Malachy called Leo XIII Lumen in Coelo, or Light in the Sky. He was pope between 1878 and 1903. Leo XIV, should the prophecy come true, will be the penultimate pope. He will be next—to—last in the papal, succession which Catholics believe began with St. Peter's death. He was the supposed founder of the papacy. There have been 264 popes so far. The line of pontiffs will end with the 266th pope.

THE PONTIFICATE OF THE 265TH AND PENULTIMATE POPE LEO XIV

Quatrain 77, Century IV

SELIN monarch, 1'Italy pacific,
Regnes unis Roi Christian du Monde:
Mourrant voudra coucher en terre blesique,
Apres pirates avoir chasse de 1' onde.
SELIN is unrivalled ruler, Italy is peaceful,
Christian countries of the world are united under the leader:
When about to die, he will wish to be buried in blessed or holy—land
After the pirates have been chased from the waves of the sea.

Selin means a hunter or conqueror. It is the masculine form of Selene, the goddess of hunting in ancient Greece. It must be realised however that this is an innovation or invention by Nostradamus. There is no such figure as Selin in Greek mythology.

Monarch is the code—word in the Centuries for the pope. Every Roman Catholic believes that the pope can do no wrong. He is considered to be infallible, or as a man who is always right. This makes the Roman Catholic superstition even more ridiculous. Monarch literally means a ruler without any rival. Nostradamus employs this word ironically to expose the pretensions of the pope and his deluded followers around the world. They are the most numerous religious community in the world. This is tragic indeed.

When Selin (or Leo XIV) becomes pope (this event is likely to occur shortly after June 1986), Italy will become peaceful. As of now, Italy has the largest Communist party in Europe outside the Soviet Union. The Reds will dwindle in numbers. Their influence will be totally wiped out.

Nor will this be all. Selin (or Leo XIV) will exert such a powerful influence upon the Christian countries of the world that they will accept the pope as their leader. The dream (or nightmare) of Christian unity will become a reality. But only for a brief while.

The last two lines of four—lined verse or quatrain suggest that all will not be well with this spurious Christian paradise. The pope will wish to be buried after death in the blessed territory (or holy—land) of Christians, which is Jerusalem. That city is now the capital of the Jewish state of Israel. The Jews are a very decent community. It is the Jews who gave birth to Christianity. Jesus was born in a Jewish family. For this unwitting folly, for which they can in no wise be held guilty, the helpless Jews have paid terribly in blood and torment.

The penultimate pope will wish to make Jerusalem his last resting—place. The Jews will not object, as they are very helpful to others. But still the pope's objective will not be attained.

The distance between Rome and Jerusalem is only about 2,800 kilometres, or 1,600 miles. With modern means of transport, it could be covered in a matter of hours.

But there will be pirates obstructing the proposed voyage. Pirates in this modern world? How can such a thing be possible in the Mediterranean, which sea is bordered by many countries with ancient civilisations?

These objections are natural enough. Still Nostradamus in the last line definitely declares that pirates will hinder the pope's last wish. The seer here is not talking about pirates who were outlaws. The sea—robbers in the past had no backing from any country or government.

Nostradamus is not predicting a revival of the menace of such out—laws. What he is prophesying is that terrorists supported by Arab governments will make travel a great hazard to life and limb. Ever since the United Nations Organisation by a two—thirds majority approved the creation of a Jewish state, the Arabs have been trying to nullify world—opinion by organising terrorism against civilians. This was precisely the method adopted by the Moslem League in British India to oppose the Indian Freedom Movement. The Moslems with British support attacked Hindu homes and killed women and children. At the instigation Winston Churchill, the prime minister of Britain, the Moslem murderers were given arms, money and police protection. It was by such barbarism that Pakistan was created on Indian soil. Not surprisingly, the chief Arab terrorist, Haj Amin el Husseini, who was also the chief priest or imam of Arabs in Jerusalem, was an out—and—out Pakistani supporter. The Grand Mufti of Jerusal was driven out by the Jews after he murdered helpless women and children. Pakistan thereafter made Haj Amin el Husseini its chief propagandist in Arab countries.

It is nothing unusual to find Moslem priests and judges involved in crimes like murder and rape. The Grand Mufti of Jerusalem with his murders and venereal disease fitted into this diabolic pattern. Likewise, the Grand Imam (Shahi Imam) of Delhi, the Indian capital, was arrested for a violent crime against a moderate and patriotic Moslem leader. But whereas the Jews drove the murderer Haj Amin el Husseini from Jerusalem in 1948, the treacherous government of Mrs. Indira Gandhi released the equally murderous Shahi Imam of Delhi without any punishment in 1974.

Nostradamus's prediction of Arab state—supported piracy has begun to come true even now. In 1986, a gang of murderers with the backing of some Arab governments hijacked (captured by trickery)

an Italian tourist—ship named the Achille Lauro. Its passengers were unsuspecting sight—seers. The murderous hijackers killed a 69 year—old American named Leon Klinghoffer. He was paralysed from waist down and only moved about in a wheel—chair. Still poor Klinghoffer was brutally murdered. What was his crime? Klinghoffer was done to death only because he was a Jew. Just as being a Hindu is a sufficient reason for murder in Pakistan and Bangladesh, being a Jew is enough reason for murder in Arab areas.

The Achille Lauro piracy took place only a few months ago at the beginning of 1986. But as long ago as 1555., Nostradamus had predicted the menace of which it is a symptom. State—sponsored Arab terrorism against the Jews and Israel will turn the Mediterranean into a death—trap for the unsuspecting.

But why should the Arabs turn against a pope? After all, in the past, Christians vied with Moslems in murdering and looting the Jews. The answer to this puzzling question is forthcoming in another quatrain.

THE NEXT—TO—LAST POPE SHOWS SYMPATHY FOR THE JEWS

Un Bragamus avec la langue tort,
Viendra des dieux le sanctuary,
Aux heretiques il ouvrira la port,
Et suscitant l'eglise military.

A military adventurer with a twisted (or foreign) language,
Will come to Rome, the sanctuary or shelter of the gods,
To heretics he will open the door,
And raise or erect the militant church.

When Selin (or the pope who hunts down his enemies) finds that Arab states are sponsoring and shielding murderers, he will counter them by organising a defence force of his own. In olden times, many popes were fighters. Many more were fornicators (enjoying secret sex with unmarried girls or women). Some other popes were both fighters and fornicators, besides being adulterers. Leo XIV, the next—to—last pope will be neither. But faced with frightening Arab terrorism, he will invite or encourage a wise military adventurer who does not speak Italian as his mother—tongue to create a counter—force to hold the Arab Moslems under control.

The foremost military power in the Middle East will also be helped in the struggle against barbarism. Israel has been subjected to constant attacks by Arab murderers calling themselves freedom fighters. To India's lasting discredit, the corrupt dynasty of the Nehrus has always been siding with the Moslem murderers against the unoffending Jews. In India's freedom struggle, Jews were our well-wishers and gave much help to Mahatma Gandhi. Both H.S.L. Polak and Herman Kallenbach, who were Gandhi's close associates in South Africa, were Jews. In contrast, the Arab states have been helping the Moslem murderers of Pakistan to kill Hindu—Sikhs.

The literal meaning of the word heretic is a person who chooses his own path. The orthodox are those who accept the path shown by their seniors. The Jews have always believed in choosing their own form of worship. They even call themselves the "Chosen Race or People". Nostradamus uses words with great exactness of meaning. Heretic in the Centuries means a Jew only.

The foreign military adventurer who helps the pope to raise up an army against the Arab terrorists will be asked to take help from Israel and assist it in need. This will be for the first time that Christians will treat the Jews as allies. In the past, the Christian custom was either to condemn the unoffending Jews or murder them in large numbers. Such massacres of Jews have been carried out even in the 20th century in imperial Russia, Nazi Germany and Poland. The present pope John Paul II is a Pole, or a native of Poland.

The reader will undoubtedly have been puzzled by the last line in quatrain 92, Century V which has been previously examined:

Qui des Romains ne sera trop conform.

He who will not conform to or please the Romans.

Pope Selin (or. Leo XIV) will get into bad odour with orthodox Christians by showing sympathy for the Jews and offering support to Israel, the world's only Jewish state.

De Gloria Olivae, as Malachy calls him, will make some slight amends for the oppression that the Christians have heaped upon the small and highly creative Jewish community. In one sense, practically the entire civilisation of the West is of Jewish origin. By recognising the Christian debt to Judaism, Leo XIV will indeed bring a little glory to the superstition of Jesus. Incidentally, Nostradamus himself was of Jewish birth. But all his life, he was compelled to pretend that he was a fervent Catholic.

Only one line of the verse still remains unexplained. There is a reference to sanctuary or refuge of the gods in the second line. This is a glance at the history of Rome before it became Christian.

Under the Caesars (Roman emperors) every shade of religious belief was allowed to construct its places of worship in the Eternal city . The ancient Romans, like the modern Hindus, felt that religion should be strictly a personal affair unless it became a threat to public law and order. By this standard, neither Christianity nor Islam deserves to be tolerated in a civilised society. The aim of Christians and Moslems is to destroy all those who point out their crimes and falsehoods

Rome was indeed a city where every religious movement was given a place under the broad—minded dispensation of the Caesars. Speaking of these cults, the English historian Gibbon remarks that they were regarded as equally true by the citizen, as equally false by the philosopher and as equally useful by the magistrate. They might have been superstitions, but they were certainly more appealing and less harmful than Christianity or Islam.

THE NEXT—TO—LAST POPE'S PERSONALITY AND DEEDS

Quatrain 74 Century V

Du sang Troyen naistra coeur Germanique,
Qu'il deviendra on si hauts puissance;
Hors chassera gent estrange Arabique,
Tournant l'Eglise en pristine pre—eminence.

Of Trojan(Italian) blood with a German heart,
He will rise to very high power;
He will drive (or chase) away the foreign Arabic people,
And turn the church towards its pristine or original supremacy.

This is an exceptionally important prophecy. It predicts the start of the downfall of the Arabs and Islam. Both will be chased away from Western Europe by Leo XIV. The Christian superstition will thereafter give up its pretensions. Its adherents will become a small community of honest, if deluded folk.

The Trojan blood spoken of in the first line is a harking—back to the legend of the war between the Greeks and the city of Troy. Helen a Greek princess was enticed away by a prince from Troy (near

present—day Istanbul) named Paris. Helen of Greece became Helen of Troy. But the Greeks could not bear this gross insult to their pride. A large army under Helen's brother—in—law laid siege to Troy. After eleven years of hard fighting, the Trojans (people of Troy) were finally overcome with the help of a cunning stratagem thik.

The Greeks, finding that they could not break through the walls of Troy constructed a gigantic wooden—horse. Inside this horse fifty picked warriors hid themselves. The Greeks left the wooden—horse on the battle—field and pretended to withdraw to their ships. Troy was sea—port. The Trojans saw the next day that the Greeks had apparently given up the siege and gone away. Seeing the gigantic wooden—horse in the abandoned Greek camp, they dragged it inside the city—walls. That night, the hidden soldiers emerged silently, killed the guards, and opened the city's gates, The Greek army had not actually retreated, It had crept back to Troy's walls in the night. As soon as the fort's gates were opened by the wooden—horse's hidden warriors the Greek army rushed into the sleeping city. It made short—work of the Trojans who were taken by surprise.

The only Trojan (inhabitant of the city of Troy) of importance to escape the general slaughter of massacre was Aeneas, the younger brother of prince Paris. Aeneas, with a few other survivors, sailed away from the destroyed city. After numerous adventures, Aeneas and his group of Trojans landed in Italy.

It is for this reason that the Roman poet Virgil much later produced an epic poem called the Aeneid. It is perhaps the most important literary work in classical Latin. Nostradamus was a classical scholar, and the allusion to Trojan blood came naturally to him. The Italians are here described as people of Trojan blood. The ruins of Troy were discovered in 1871.

The first line also makes curious mention of a German heart. In our own century the Germans have been notorious for murdering millions of helpless men, women and children of the Jewish community. But this was not always the case. Before becoming slaves of the Christian superstition, the Germans were followers of a very early or primitive form of Hinduism. The Swastika symbol, signifying well—being, is a Hindu device. But it was widely adopted by the Germans in ancient times. Germany became corrupt when

the Swastika was replaced by the Christian cross. Hitler misused the Swastika as an emblem of racial superiority. The Germans are racially no better than other peoples. But let it not be forgotten that they are no worse, either.

The Nostradamian allusion to a Germanic heart makes another excursion into ancient history necessary. The first Arab invasion of Europe began with the occupation of Spain in 711 Christian era. The Arab commander was Tariq. The fort—like rock of Gibraltar gets its name from him. Jebel—al—Tariq, or Hill of Tarik, was corrupted into Gibraltar in later ages. Incidentally, Gibraltar's caves hold the only wild monkeys on European soil. These monkeys are Barbary apes. There is a legend that as long as the Barbary apes continue to inhabit the Gibraltar caves, British control over the rocky fortress will also remain. This is a clear proof of close relationship between Englishmen and apes (or monkeys).

The Englishmen take this relationship seriously. During the (II) Second World War, when England itself was experiencing severe food—shortages, Winston Churchill, the war—time prime—minister, ordered that the Barbary apes in Gibraltar should be given regular supplies of ground—nuts and bananas. Churchill was is fearful that the fortress might be lost if the big monkeys died out due to starvation. This is indicative of the tenacious hold over people's imagination of myths and superstitions.

After conquering Spain and Portugal, the Arabs gradually built up a large army for the conquest of France and Germany. In 732, exactly a hundred years after the death of the Arabian founder of their foul superstition, the Moslems launched an all—out invasion of Europe. The Roman Catholic bishops and priests ran in terror from the Moslem barbarians. Nuns and convent—girls were not so fortunate. Many of them were captured, raped and sold as slaves or concubines in the slave—markets of Arabia and North Africa. The whole of Europe was in panic over the seemingly unstoppable advance of the large Moslem army of several lakh Moslem fanatics. Their generalissimo (supreme chief) was an Arab named Abdul Rahman.

Generalissimo Abdul Rahman was completely confident that his army of Moslem fanatics would conquer Western Europe. But he had reckoned without the valour and determination of the Germans.

When it looked as though the Moslems would occupy France as a base for operations against other western European countries, the Frank leader Charles Martel collected an army of heroic fighters. Abdul Rahman and his Moslem fanatics were unaware of the terrible surprise that awaited them. These Moslem barbarians had even begun to dream of ruling France as they were ruling Spain and Portugal. These two countries are jointly known as Iberia.

But the Moslem dreams of conquest were roughly shattered in the tremendous battle of Tours (also called Poitiers). Tours is only a hundred and eighty kilometres from Paris.

The battle of Tours or Poitiers (south of Paris) rescued Western Europe from the horrors of Moslem conquest. If it had been lost, probably Europe would have been compelled to live in the barbarism of Islam. The battle of Tours or Poitiers is undoubtedly one of the most important conflicts in the history of mankind.

The battle was fought over seven days. For the first six days, the bowmen or archers in the Arab army held off Charles Martel and his doughty warriors. But on the 7th day, Charles Martel led an onslaught against the Moslems with a hammer in his hand. A large body of Germans followed him with their mighty battle—axes. The blows they gave were crushing in their weight and power. The Moslems broke and ran. Abdul Rahman, their supreme commander, was killed. Along with him, nearly 150,000 Moslems fell. On that day in 732, Charles Martel and his German warriors truly rescued the civilisation of Europe from Moslem savagery.

Nostradamus is alluding to this spirit of the Germans in the latter part of the first line. He is not referring to the foulness of German life under Hitler and his murderous Nazi goons. Hitler and Muhammad both were born on 20th April. Both preached fraud, force and conquest. Muhammad born in 570 was however more successful in carrying out his scheme of conquest and slavery.

Pope Selin (or Leo XIV) will become the temporary rescuer of Western Europe by driving out the Arabic people who will be strangers both in speech and religion. He will raise the prestige of the Roman Catholic church. But his achievements will not be long—lasting.

SPAIN AND FRANCE UNITE TEMPORARILY BEFORE THE ARABS INVADE

Quatrain 5. Century IV

Croix, paix, sous un accompli divine verb,
L'Espagne & Gaul seront unis ensemble:
Grand clode proche, & combat tres acerbe,
Coeur si hardi ne sera qui ne tremble.

Cross, peace under a divine word accomplished,
Spain and France will be united together:
A great calamity approaches, and a battle very bitter,
No heart will be so strong or hardy as not to tremble.

The cross is a Christian symbol. It stands for the Wooden—cross employed by the ancient Romans to execute condemned criminals. Jesus was executed for making false claims about his non—existent spiritual glory. In the 2000 years (well, almost) that have elapsed since, it has become abundantly clear that the crucifixion or nailing to the cross of Jesus was no crime, but only a routine punishment.

Double—cross is an English term for deceit or fraud. Christianity is actually a fraud. The power of the pope rests on a forgery. This is no wild or unfounded or baseless charge or accusation. It is a historical fact. This is what the Book of Lists, edited by Irving Wallace, says about the pope's pretensions:

“THE SEE OF ROME (See here means the seat of the pope)

For audacity simplicity and widespread effect over the centuries, no forgery can equal that of the Constitutum Constantini, the so—called Donation of Constantine. Constantine, the first Roman emperor to become a Christian, not only legalised his religion throughout the empire but, sometime between 315 and 325 A.D. (Christian era) gave to the See or Rome spiritual command over the entire world and secular authority over Europe. He did this in a 3000—word document, the Donation; although, oddly, it was not made public by the (Roman Catholic) church until the ninth century, when Rome was at odds (disputing) with the Eastern Orthodox church (the Greek version of the double—cross). The Donation was cited by various popes throughout the Middle Ages and used to buttress (back up) many of the (Catholic) Church's

temporal claims. The first doubts were cast in the 15th century, and by the 18th Century, Voltaire (a famous French humanistic writer of the 18th century) could openly and without serious contradiction, call it “ that boldest and most magnificent forgery”. For one thing, it had come to light that Constantine had given Rome authority over his capital, New Rome (which later became Constantinople, and still later Istanbul), at least a decade before New Rome was founded. The actual author (or forger) of the text of the Constitutum Constantini remains unknown.”

It was on the basis of this fraudulent document that the popes usurped Rome. The title Pontifex Maximus (Supreme Bridge between God and Man) used by the ancient Roman emperors, was also usurped at the same time. It is for this reason that the pope of Rome is both a usurper and an impostor (false occupant).

The Nostradamian quatrain predicts that under the influence of the pope Leo XIV, peace will be established. Spain and France will be united, for the first time in their history. But neither the peace nor the unification will last long. Nothing fraudulent can last long.

The seer calls the fraud of the papacy as the divine or godly word. Nostradamus must be slyly poking fun at the pretensions or false claims of the Christian superstition.

The last two lines give an inkling of the terrible conflict which the seer prophesies for 1999—2006. A great calamity of catastrophe, meaning near—total destruction will befall mankind. A new war will be fought with very deep bitterness or hatred between the opposing sides. Mercy will neither be granted nor expected. The weapons or arms used will be so frightful that even the hardest, or the strongest, heart will tremble in fear.

The III World War, fought with atomic and hydrogen bombs, will begin soon after the death of Pope Selin (or Leo XIV)

WESTERN EUROPEAN UNITY BREAKS—UP AND MOSLEMS INVADE

Quatrain 78, Century V

Les deux unis ne tiendront longuement,
Et dans treize ans au Barbare Satrapy:
Aux deux costez seront tel perdement,
Qu'on benira le Barque & sa cappe.



The two (France and Spain) will not remain united for long,
And in 13 years they will be (subjected) to Moslem power:
To them both there will be such great losses,
That one of them will thankfully bless the Boat and its head.

The unity brought about between Spain and France by Leo XIV will not last long. These two countries have never been enemies, even though they are neighbours. Both are Roman Catholic by religion. Still they will not remain united.

In 13 years, they will separate and each will be attacked by a Moslem power. Satrapy is derived from the ancient Zoroastrian or Parsi word Kshetra—paavan, or Guardian of an area (kshetra) Kshetra is also found in Sanskrit, the sacred language of Hindus. Zoroastrian or Parsi religion is in some respects similar or very close to Hinduism. The Parsis were defeated and driven out of Iran by Moslems. Rustom, the legendary hero who mistakenly killed his own son Sohrab, was a Parsi. Rustom was consequently a follower of a religion somewhat similar to Hinduism.

The code—word in Nostradamus for Moslem is barbarian. This word means a person without kindness or civilisation. Cruelty and ignorance are the twin qualities of a barbarian. Nostradamus openly declares his conviction that Moslems are without decency or common humanity. Moslems are considered to be cruel, unreasonably proud, and ever ready to kill or harm others without provocation. Nostradamus was a deep scholar. For everyone of his observations and attitudes, there is a firm basis.

When a Moslem power attacks Spain and France 13 years after Pope Selin unites the two countries, they will suffer so terribly that one of them will be very grateful to the pope and the Roman Catholic church. A bark is a spacious boat, often used by fishermen. Saint Peter, the founder of the papacy is often described as a fisher of men's souls. The head of this bark is of course the Pope in Rome.

CHAPTER THREE

THE BARBARISM THAT IS ISLAM

by Colin Maine

(Colin Maine is an outspoken Australian writer. He does not mince words when he condemns fraud or crime in the name of religion. This exposure of Islam, the religion of Moslems, was originally published under the title : The Dead Hand of Islam. The Rationalist Association of New South Wales, in Australia, were the publishers.)

There has been a resurgence of Islam recently. This has plunged the countries where this has happened into the dark ages. They have been set back a thousand years.

IN THE SYDNEY MORNING HERALD DATED 13—2—1979, it was reported that Pakistan is going to bring back stoning. Moslems caught drinking alcohol will be given 80 lashes (scourging with a whip), and thieves will have either their foot or hand cut off.

In Iran men are sent before the firing—squad on charges of “warring against God and his emissaries (delegates, in this case the worthless mullahs)”. Courts have frozen pending divorces by women.

“Three Girls’ Secondary Schools were closed after being raided by Khomeini’s supporters, and unveiled women were being attacked in the streets.... Women who were protesting about Khomeini’s speech telling women in the government to wear clothes covering hair, neck, arms and feet, were threatened with shouts of ‘get veiled or get beaten’ ”. (Khomeini is the fanatical Moslem ruler of Iran since 1979).

Also in Iran, Moslem demonstrators shouting “purification by fire”, set alight the red—light district in Teheran (Iran’s capital). Prostitutes were attacked, brothels, bars and night—clubs looted (this is happening in a country which before it became Moslem was one of the most civilised lands).

An Abadan (Iranian—town) cinema was set alight and 377 people were burnt alive. Those who set fire to it closed the exit—doors from the outside, and systematically set it ablaze at its four corners. NEWSWEEK (September 4, 1978) reported that there had been 30 cinema—fires in Iran in the previous month.

It was reported on February 6, 1978, that the 23—year—old Princess Misha of (Saudi Arabia) was executed in Jiddah either for marrying a commoner or adultery.

In Malaysia, Moslem fanatics have been invading Hindu temples and smashing their images and gods. This could start a religious war. There are some Moslems who are demanding that the Islamic punishment of stoning and whipping be imposed.

On the Australian Broadcasting Commission radio news on May 9, 1979, it was reported that in Iran militant Moslems announced that they intended to convert the world to Islam, and that their first task was to “root out deviations”.

These events are not as Moslem apologists assert, aberrations but an inevitable outcome of the basic teachings of Islam. All can be justified either by the KORAN or by the HADITHS – the traditions concerning the acts and sayings of Mohammed. Both are considered a guide as to how life should be ordered in an Islamic society.

The KORAN was written down twenty years after Mahammad's death, and the first HADITH 220 years after his death. Many HADITHS were invented in the intervening years to support a particular course of action.

According to both HADITH and KORAN, Islam must be the most oppressive religion in the world. It is undemocratic. It is cruel. It is barbarously punitive. It oppresses women. Its laws are cruel to animals. It is against free thought. It places senseless restrictions upon art. (No human figure can ever be depicted under Moslem doctrine). Above all, It is intolerant towards other religions.

CRUEL PUNISHMENTS

CRUCIFIXION. This is permitted by the KORAN for “Making war against Allah and his messengers (this latter category consists of mullahs and other Moslem clergy many of whom have criminal records in India).

FLOGGING. 100 lashes (scourging with the whip) is given for adultery or fornication. 80 lashes is given for bearing false witness. (Here this is only in reference to charges against chaste women).

Flogging is also imposed for drinking alcohol. No punishment is prescribed in the KORAN for this. It merely states that it is a sin and an abomination. In practice, in many Moslem countries, 80 lashes is the penalty for merely drinking a glass of wine.

Yet there is no mention in the KORAN about drugs, and in countries like Iran, where alcohol is strictly forbidden, there are estimated to be around 2 million drug—addicts; heroin and hashish are openly sold in the streets, and “addicts huddle by an open drain with rags over their heads, inhaling, amid a stench of stale urine.”

MUTILATION “As to the thief, male or female, cut off his or her hands.” So not just one hand is to be cut off, but both of them.

WOMEN TO BE IMMURED “If any of your women are guilty of lewdness, take the evidence of four reliable witnesses from amongst you against them; and if they testify, confine the women to their houses until Death do claim them, or Allah ordains for them some other way”. So for some vague sexual misdemeanour, women can be locked up for their entire life.

PENALTY FOR MURDER The KORAN seems to regard sexual mis-demeanours as being more reprehensible than murder. For killing another human being, one has only to make a compensation to the relatives of the person killed. These are the only references I could find in the KORAN to punishment, so for most crimes we have to rely on the HADITH.

STONING Though there is no mention in the KORAN about stoning for adultery, Muhammad did use the punishment according to a HADITH. One account says that a man who had become a Moslem confessed to fornication (illicit sex with an unmarried partner). Muhammad ordered him to be stoned at the Musalla (mosque outside Medina). When the stones struck him, he tried to run away. But he was caught and stoned until he was dead. Then Muhammad hypocritically spoke well of him and prayed over his corpse. Murder was followed by play-acting. Another HADITH relates that a Jew and a Jewess were once brought before Muhammad for the offence of fornication. Omar relates: “They were stoned on the level ground and I saw the man leaning over the woman to shield her from the stones”.

I find this story rather far-fetched as it relates that the Jew was brought a Bible, and was told to read from it. He is supposed to have tried to cover the words about stoning with his hand. He would have been extremely stupid to have tried to do this in full view of a group of Moslems, as this would only draw attention to the words.

Women will be happy to know that it is considered laudable to spare their modesty should they be stoned. A hole is dug in the ground, and the condemned woman is burried up to her waist. Then she is killed by having rocks thrown at her.

THE DICTIONARY OF ISLAM says that stoning “has become almost obsolete in modern times”. So this religion is becoming more repressive, not less. The victims will be happy to know that they will get the full funeral rites.

THE OPPRESSION OF WOMEN Islam is very harsh on women, particularly in sexual matters. The **KORAN** says: ;“Your wives are as tilth unto you. So approach your tilth when or how ye will”. The word “tilth” comes from till—to work by ploughing, sowing, and raising crops from land.

So a man can have sex with one of his wives at any time, and in any way that he wants. The woman does not have similar rights. (They can be divorced without alimony by merely uttering the word “Talaak” three times).

ISLAM HYPOCRITICAL (DECEITFUL) ON SEX

The Moslem religion is completely hypocritical on sexual matters and it is all in favour of men. The mere performance of ceremony permits a man to have sex with any of his four wives in any manner and at any time.

Also the **KORAN** permits men to use women captured in war for their sexual amusement. They can also be bought. Muhammad himself received two slave—girls as a present from the governor of Egypt. One he gave to a man called Hassan, and the other he kept for himself and she subsequently bore him a son. The **KORAN** allows a Moslem to have as many concubines as he desires.

The **SOCIAL LAWS OF THE KORAN** say: “...he (a Moslem) is allowed to co-habit with his female slave”. In this case nothing is said as to number; they are allowed to him without any restriction whatever.

Yet Islam punishes women more severely than men for sexual offences. In a Moslem country in 1979, a man and a woman were flogged for adultery (illicit sex with partners married to others). The man got 25 lashes (scourging with a whip) and the woman received 100 lashes.

On June 19, 1979 it was reported in **THE AUSTRALIAN** that an Iranian woman was executed for having illicit relations with a man. He got a lighter sentence. The report said that the woman was put to death by her mother, father and a brother.

Though he placed such severe restrictions on women, Muhammad himself had as much sex as he wanted. His favourite wife Ayesha, whom he married when she was 10, and he was 53, said of Muhammad: "He loved three things, women, perfume and food, and of the first two he had his heart's desire".

Muhammad had 11 wives, as well as concubines, even though he restricted his followers to 4 wives (at a time). A special revelation from Allah permitted him to have as many wives as he wanted. Oddly enough, his so-called revelations or messages from God always seemed to tell him the sort of things that he wanted to know. Ayesha frequently ridiculed the so-called revelations.

In Islam, women can be punished with life imprisonment for lewdness or moral offences. Yet the following verse of the KORAN says: "If two men among you are guilty of lewdness (in this instance, the unnatural vice of homosexuality or intercourse between men), punish them both. If they repent and amend, let them both alone." There is no further punishment for such a shocking vice.

As two men are mentioned, this is a clear reference to homosexuality. One translation says: "punish them lightly". No life imprisonment for them, as would be the case if the offenders were women.

When he tires of one of his wives, a Moslem can get rid of her by merely using a verbal formula. The SOCIAL LAWS OF THE KORAN say: "The ceremony of divorce among Muhammadans is very simple. The husband merely says "Talaak, or I divorce you three times, or I herewith dismiss you." After the word Talaak has been repeated three times, the wife is immediately made a stranger. She is not entitled to alimony or maintenance from her former husband. By contrast, the KORAN does not give a woman the right to divorce for any reason whatever. Even if the husband is a criminal or an alcoholic or diseased, the Moslem wife has to endure him, often with other equally unfortunate wives of that same husband. Polygamy is no ground for divorce among Moslems.

Women are also oppressed in other ways, and are regarded as being very much inferior beings. The KORAN says that men are a degree above them. Women are strictly warned to be obedient to their husbands. If they are not, they can be beaten.

WOMEN NOT ALLOWED IN MOSLEM HEAVEN (FIRDAUS)

In the Moslem heaven, called Firdaus, men will be given dark—eyed virgins who will be perpetually young. These young girls are called Houris. They will be supplied at the rate of 8 houris for each Moslem who goes to heaven. As the quota of wives upon the earth is only (!) 4 at a time, Muhammad probably imagined that next world would prove twice as inviting to his fanatical followers. There is no mention in the KORAN of women being provided with virile young men. So they had better take their knitting with them, as there will be little else to do. The only pleasures described in the KORAN concerning the Moslem heaven (Firdaus) are sitting on thrones, walking through gardens, eating fruits, drinking heavily of cool lemonades and other juices, and of course, having frequent intercourse with the 8 houris in constant attendance. There is not even the faintest suggestion of spirituality in the Moslem heaven.

As Ramon Lull said of it: What will their (Moslem) paradise be but a tavern of unwearied gorging, and a brothel of perpetual turpitude? Women will find it hell.

(Even the name of the Moslem paradise, Firdaus, is a corruption from the Sanskrit word Paara—Desh, or land on the distant side).

THE VEIL

It was Muhammad who imposed the veil on women. Millions of women through large parts of the tropical areas were never able to go out without covering their faces with the unsightly veil after Islam was forced upon them. For more than 1300 years, the KORAN has subjected women to physical and moral degradation.

I (Colin Maine is here speaking of himself) have myself spent 1—1/2 years in Aden, not far south of the area where Muhammad spent his life. I have seen women completely covered with veils that cover their entire faces in humidity so high that as soon as one puts on a shirt, it is soaking with sweat.

If they (those women) had appeared unveiled, they probably would have been killed. It is worth noting that the Moslem religion mostly exists in countries that are near the Equator, so that imposition of the veil (or purdah) is not a trivial matter.

CLITORECTOMY (Female Circumcision)

The Islamic law says of circumcision and clitorrectomy "It is an obligation for men and women to do it for themselves and their children, and if they neglect it, the imam (Moslem Priest) may force them to it for it is right and necessary".

In THE SYDNEY MORNING HERALD of January 16, 1979, there was an article on clitorrectomy (female circumcision) in Egypt. Nawal Al Sadawi, the Egyptian gynaecologist (specialist in women's medical problems) and psychiatrist (dealer in nervous disorders) was reported to have said: "You cannot sparate sexual oppression from political and religious oppression."

In an article on the practice, it was claimed that nearly all of the young girls in Egyptian villages, where most of the people live, are circumcised. The article went on: ;"This circumcision is, in effect, castration of women. For women, the pleasure of sex is gone". The Egyptian woman—doctor had treated many such cases. Some of the girls bleed to death. Others develop abscesses. The article claimed that the religious establishment found her view too threatening. Nawal Al Sadawi defended Islam, and claimed that it was not responsible for these circumcision, and that Muhammad was progressive in regard to women.

I have shown in my section on this subject that this was not the case. She could hardly do otherwise, in a country as deeply Islamic as Egypt. She has enough of a problem trying to prevent these mutilation from taking place, without challenging the very basis of Islam. Anyone who does so is usually murdered.

WOMEN IN ARABIA BEFORE THE BIRTH OF ISLAM IN 622 (CHRISTIAN ERA)

Women had a much higher status in Arabia before Islam. There are accounts of women fighting in battles, riding accross the desert, visiting men alone, and taking part in public debates. Each of these stories ends with the words: "This was before the Prophet (Muhammad) received the revelation about veiling." The freedom women enoyed in Arabia before Islam is shown by the example of Khadija, Muhammad's of first wife (the marriage took place before Muhammad declared himself a prophet). Khadija owned her property inherited from her father, She was also a business—woman. It was Khadija who proposed to Muhammad. He was actually working as an employee in her business.

Women took a great part in the opposition to Muhammad. One of his foremost opponents was Hind, the wife of Abu Sofyan, the leader of the non—Moslem Meccans.

When Muhammad finally marched on Mecca and captured it, Abu Sofyan made a speech to the people, telling them that it was useless to oppose the Moslems. Hind jumped up beside him, and shouted:

“Don’t take any notice of this fat old fool. A fine protector of non—Moslems he is!”

A poetess called Asma who lived in Medina wrote some satirical verses, making fun of her fellow—citizens’ adoption of Muhammad as their religious leader. These satirical verses were passed from mouth to mouth, holding him up to ridicule. Muhammad arranged for her to be murdered in cold blood. Asma was stabbed in her tent, at dead of night, when she was sleeping with her infant—child at her breast. Her four other children were wakened by their’s mother’s heart—rending cry as Muhammad’s agent drove a dagger into her breast. Muhammad openly praised the foul deed. (A young Pakistani film—maker in London, Hanif Koreshi, narrates an anecdote illustrating the pathetic plight of Moslem women. During a visit to Karachi, a woman—relative told Hanif Koreshi that God would never dare to appear in a Moslem country. “For,” she remarked bitterly, ”if He did, the women would tear Him into pieces.”

Shut up for life behind the thickly—curtained doors of polygamous households, without any hope of redress all the Moslem women are victims of helpless despair. This also is Muhammads foul legacy.

ISLAM’S VIOLENT INTOLERANCE TOWARDS OTHER RELIGIONS

Islam is the only religion in the world which preaches that coverts can be won at the point of the sword, The KORAN says that those who won’t accept Islam are to be killed. “When ye encounter the unbelievers, strike off their heads, until ye have made a great slaughter among them.”

The KORAN says: “Fight those who believe not in Allah”. And Moslems are to fight against unbelievers until “there prevail justice and faith in Allah altogether and everywhere”. We have already seen what kind of “justice” exists when Islam is established as the religion of a country.

A great deal is made of the tolerance of Islam towards Christianity and Judaism. This is exaggerated. Islam was more tolerant towards these two religions than it was towards these two religions than it was towards paganism, but that is not saying much.

Muhammad regarded the Christian doctrine of the trinity (Father or God, Son or Jesus, and the Holy Ghost, or resurrected Jesus) as being the worship of three gods. Also, that the central teaching of Christianity—that Jesus is the son of God as blasphemous or insulting to God. The KORAN says that those who believe in these two things will go to hell.

The KORAN further proclaims: “O ye who believe! Take not the Christians and Jews for your friends, and protectors. They are friends and protectors to each other.”

It should be remembered that Moslems delivered entirely unprovoked attacks against many Christian countries. When they took Christian Constantinople (present—day Istanbul), the streets ran red with blood. A great part of the Moslem empire consisted of countries that were formerly Christian.

Just before Muhammad died he expressed the wish that there “not remain any faith but that of Islam throughout the whole land of Arabia.” In accordance with his wishes the Jews and Christians were expelled from that country. Their lands and houses were stolen by the Moslems. Such robbery was indeed Muhammad’s wish.

ATTACK ON PAGANS (THOSE WHO ARE NOT BELIEVERS IN BIBLE OR KORAN)

The pagans bore the brunt of Islamic fury. Sir William Muir says of these: “....but for the rest the sword is not to be sheathed till they be exterminated, or submit to the faith which has become superior to every other religion.”

This false claim of Muhammad is at the root of Moslem fanaticism. No non—Moslem should ever trust a promise made by a Moslem. In Moslem doctrine every non—Moslem should either be killed or converted.

The KORAN says “.... fight and slay the Pagans wherever you may find them (Hindus, Buddhists, Sikhs, Jains, Shintoists of Japan, Bahais etc., are all considered as pagans by Moslems). Again,

the KORAN says that pagans are unclean (this is truly ironic since Moslems in India can be smelled from a distance by their bad odour). Other translations use the word "Polytheist" instead of "Pagan", and one translates this verse as "polytheists are filth".

This is sometimes considered to be justified as most people are ignorant of the nature of the religion of Arabia before Islam. The image conjured up is of hideous idols, and human sacrifices, and corrupt priesthood. This is not borne out by the facts.

There was no religious prejudice or persecution before Muhammad and charities existed to look after orphans. Money was also donated to buy freedom for slaves.

The Meccans did not turn against Muhammad until he attacked their gods, and announced that their ancestors were in hell. Glubb says that the attitude of the pagans towards their temples and images were similar to that of the British to Westminster Abbey, and other places of worship in Britain.

It is worth noting that there was no priesthood in the Paganism of Arabia before Muhammad. Though Islam is not supposed to have priests, the equivalent has developed in most Moslem countries. A religious establishment has arisen which in many Moslem countries has enormous power. Iran is an example of the barbarous authority of Moslem clergy. So in this respect Islam was a retrograde step (retrograde means backward).

Also to god—concept in Islam can hardly be an improvement on paganism. Even though the Moslem deity is called the "Merciful, the Beneficent (doing good)", this is hardly borne out by his action in torturing all non-believers in hell forever. A description of the Moslem hell will give some idea of the nature of the god in which Moslems believe. Allah is not so much a deity as a demon.

THE MOSLEM HELL AS DESCRIBED IN THE KORAN

In the Moslem hell one's skin is constantly being renewed after being roasted through so the victim can "taste the penalty". The non-Moslems are shown as wearing garments or dresses of fire. They will be compelled to eat foul fruits and made to drink boiling water. Over their heads will be poured boiling water. The water is not just boiling but fetid and full of dirt. The KORAN further says of

the non—Moslem that “in gulps will he sip it, but never will he be near swallowing it down his throat. Death will come to him from every quarter; yet he will not die. In front of him will be chastisement everlasting”. It will last forever, and it will never be lightened and he will be in despair. The unbelievers will be unable to bear the torment and the agony. They will beg for death to end their torture. But it will be denied.

This is the punishment that Islam prescribes for unbelievers, As every great philosopher, every great scientist, every great author and every great artist and saint have been non—Moslems, one can very well understand the kind of demon that the Moslems call Allah and worship. Islam is a religion of blind fanatics.

INDIA'S AGONY UNDER MOSLEM RULE

The intolerance of Islam towards polytheism (worship of God in His many and varied forms) has drowned the world in blood. This was particularly the case in India. In most parts of the world, the helpless pagans under Moslem rule found it easier to give in and embrace Islam. But the Hindus were prepared to fight.

When the Moslems invaded India without any provocation, they attacked the Hindus, killed them, kidnapped their women and destroyed their temples and images or idols. In the city of Kannauj (central India) alone, the Moslems destroyed 10,000 temples. About 50,000 Hindus were massacred without regard to age or sex.

The Hindus get on with each other quite well. There has been very little conflict between the various castes or denominations of that religion. As far as the Hindus are concerned, a man can worship anything he wants, or nothing at all. Hinduism is very tolerant in the matter of religion.

Contrast Hindu charity with the blind fanaticism of Islam. In Saudi Arabia, there are the so—called religious police. Their task is to arrest and torture those who do not attend the obligatory five prayers daily laid down in the KORAN. In Iran under Ayotallah Khomeini, a Moslem who misses a prayer in the mosque will be most probably killed as a kaffir, or unbeliever. When such is the plight of even the Moslems themselves, the perils of non—Moslems need no elaboration.

The religious strife between Hindus and Moslems is still continuing in India because the Hindus have, with suicidal generosity, allowed the Moslems to remain. In the Moslem part called Pakistan, all Hindus and Sikhs were either murdered or expelled.

An eye—witness account of the massacre of Hindus by Moslem fanatics aided and abetted by British police on 16 August 1946., makes horrifgying reading. The eye—witness was a Westerner who saw with his own eyes the massacres of unsuspecting Hindus:

“Thousands upon thousands were being killed every hour, and of course, it was a most terrifying sight. The Moslems would pick up any weapon they could, without fear of the police, they shouted, they smashed. They always tried to whittle out the opposition so that the Hindus were heavily outnumbered. Or you could go across Howrah bridge (in Calcutta), and you could see the wounded Hindus being laid on their faces, with their heads poking out over the bridge, and being beheaded into the river and their bodies being thrown in afterwards. After the riot ended, the Hooghly river was practically choked with dead bodies of the Hindus who had fallen victims to the Moslem frenzy.”

In the years since Islam was first established, vast numbers of people must have been massacred as a result of its teachings. Glubb estimates that perhaps one or two people might have been killed in a normal Bedouin raid in Arabia before the advent of Islam. In the religious wars that became frequent when Muhammad proclaimed Jihad against kaffirs or unbelievers, hundreds of millions of innocent people have been butchered. The Yugoslav dissident leader, Milovan Djilas, narrates in his book **Under the Colours**, the savagery with which Turkish Moslems waged their so—called holy—wars (jihad) against the Christians of Europe.

When India was granted Independence in 1947 from British rule, 1,000,000 were killed in the religious strife that broke out when the Moslems deliberately divided the country.

Even as I write these words (1979) reports are coming in from all over the world—in India, Indonesia, Iran, the Philippines, North Africa, Lebanon of Moslems fighting each other and members of other religions. One does not read of Hindus, Buddhists, Jains and

Parsees fighting members of other religions. It is always the Moslems who are involved apart from Protestants and Catholics fighting each other in Northern Ireland.

One can only conclude that there is something about the religion of the Moslems which causes this to happen. This is the incitement of the so—called holy—book of Islam, the KORAN, which makes its followers to attack and kill those who belong to other faiths.

THE SUPPRESSION OF KNOWLEDGE

(Since Colin Maine wrote this in 1979 two highly significant events have occurred. Only two Moslems have ever been awarded Nobel prizes. The first was President Anwar Sadat of Egypt, who received the Nobel prize in 1978 for ending a Thirty Years' War without reason against Israel. Sadat was murdered by Moslem fanatics in his own army in 1981. The second Moslem Nobel prize—winner was Prof. Abdus Salam of Pakistan. At the violent demand of Moslem fanatics, Prof. Abdus Salam was declared a non—Moslem or Kaffir. He was awarded a Nobel prize for his researches in physics.)

One myth that is widely believed is that Islam promoted knowledge, but this is not the case. In later centuries a high civilisation did develop in some Moslem countries, but this was despite Islam and not because of it.

Gibb says: “The struggle to subordinate all intellectual life to the authority of religion went on for many centuries in successive regions of the Moslem world”.

In the first and second centuries of Islam, “a Moslem’s duty was to practise Islam and not medicine.” The KORAN and the mosque remained the basis of Moslem education until the Abbasids initiated a great age of learning in the 9th Century.

Under the Abbasid caliph Al—Mamoon (died 833 C.E.), a determined effort was made to break away from the superstition of Islam. Al—Mamoon created a translation bureau in Baghdad called the Beit—al—Hikmah, or the Hall of Wisdom. Hindu scholars were invited from India with their manuscripts to help the Arabs learn the secrets of airthmetic, algebra and chemistry. Likewise, Greek

scholars were made welcome by the wise caliph to settle in Baghdad and supervise the translation of Aristotle, Plato and other Greek classical writers. The Hall of Wisdom where translations were undertaken from Sanskrit and Greek led to the Arab renaissance of the 9th century.

Al—Mamoon is today remembered for the tunnel that he caused to be dug in the side of the Great Pyramid near Cairo. The caliph was not really seeking buried treasure when he ordered his workmen to drive a tunnel into the centre of the massive structure of pyramid. What the caliph really hoped to obtain were records and manuscripts from the distant past. In this, Al—Mamoon was disappointed. The Great Pyramid had been rifled (ransacked) at least 2,000 years earlier.

As his range of knowledge widened, Al—Mamoon began to realise that Islam was only a foul superstition which would strangle every progressive movement. The far—sighted ruler thereupon decided upon a revolutionary measure. He ordered that henceforth none should regard the KORAN alone as the repository of all knowledge. Whoever preached the sole supremacy of the so—called holy—book of Islam was punished with a public—whipping. Many of the mullahs (Moslem priests) were scourged when they disobeyed Al—Mamoon.

The decimal—system and Indian numerals were both imports from India. Today, the numerals are sometimes wrongly called Arabic numerals. They are nothing of the sort. Likewise with algebra. This branch of mathematics was taught by Hindu teachers who were attached to the Hall of Wisdom. The only Arab thing about Algebra is its name. Everything else is Indian.

But how did the Arabs in general respond to the rich intellectual treasures that Caliph Al—Mamoon poured into their laps? Did they show gratitude for his efforts and accept the wisdom that he strove to offer them?

Save a tiny handful, the Arabs began to treat Al—Mamoon as an apostate from Islam. He and his adherents were called the Mutazilites. The Mutazilites held that the KORAN was not the only book to be studied. The rank—and—file Moslems thought it a great heresy. Under the leadership of a fanatic named Hanbal, frequent insurrections were attempted. Al—Mamoon tried hard to make his

people see reason. But all his efforts were in vain. Tired out by the senseless opposition of the ignorant Moslems who wanted only the KORAN and nothing else, the enlightened caliph died in 833. The fanatic Hanbal won. The Mutazilites were suppressed with brutal barbarism. Islam returned to the Cimmerian darkness which was Muhammad's legacy. A few of the more fortunate Mutalizes escaped to Spain where there were some progressive Moslem rulers.

To this day, the Arabs detest the large-hearted Caliph Al-Mamoon as an apostate or a renegade from Islam. Still in a hypocritical manner, they claim credit for his far-sighted achievements. Moslem civilisation of the Middle Ages was the result of the influence of Hinduism from India, Buddhism from Central Asia and Greek scholarship from Constantinople. Even the so-called Arabian Nights stories were only translations from Hindu fiction found in a Sanskrit classic, The European scholars who have edited the Katha Sarith Saagara, or the Ocean of Stories, have made this fact abundantly clear.

The language of the KORAN suffered its greatest blow when Arabic was replaced by Persian, the language of Parsees, in the palaces and offices of the Moslem empire. The capital of the caliphs was itself shifted from Arabia to Baghdad, on the borders of Iran(Persia). Omar Khayyam, the poet of the Rubayyat, so liltingly translated by Edward Fitzgerald, was not an Arabic writer. Omar's great classic breaks clean away from the foul fanaticism of the KORAN. The Rubayyat is a philosophical meditation on life; the KORAN, on the other hand, is a barbarous mutilation of humanity. The Iranians even altered the religious character of Islam. They refused to accept the traditional Arab obedience to the first three caliphs, or successors of Muhammad. The Shia sect of Islam is now prevalent in Iran. It is a deadly foe of the Arabic Sunni orthodox Moslems. Shias are usually more open-minded.

A historian of the Moslem empire has summed up the cultural victory of the Persian language in these words: "Persian songs as well as Persian thoughts won the day over fanatical Arab Moslems. The adoption of the Persian language paved the way for a new era distinguished by the cultivation of science and other scholarly pursuits."

But this civilizing leaven of Persia (Iran) did not reach Egypt and North Africa in sufficient strength. Consequently, the Islamic world has sunk back into ignorance and fanaticism again. In Cairo's Al—Azhar university, the largest educational institution in the Moslem world, the basis of instruction is still the KORAN. Every aspect of life and every public activity, legal, political and administrative, continue to be guided by the barbarous tenets laid down by Muhammad.

ISLAM UNDEMOCRATIC

Another myth or falsehood about Islam is that it promoted equality. In actual fact, Islam permitted the ultimate inequality—slavery. As Muir says of Muhammad: "He riveted the fetters of bondage". "There is no obligation whatever on a Moslem to release his slaves". Muhammad himself kept slaves—17 men and 11 women.

One of the early caliphs, Omar (not to be confused with the great Persian poet Omar Khayyam) "insisted on a medieval Apartheid with the Arabs as the master—race". It was at this Omar's command that the great library of Alexandria was destroyed in 642 C.E. There were 700,000 volumes and manuscripts collected from all parts of the ancient world in the library founded nearly a 1000 years by Cleopatra's ancestors. The illiterate Moslem Arabs seized the city of Alexandria in a surprise raid in 642 C.E. The scholars of Alexandria then sent a humble petition to caliph Omar in Mecca to spare the library. Omar, like most Moslems rulers, was a savage barbarian. He had not the smallest notion of a library's worth.

"If the books in Alexandria are in agreement with the KORAN," he declared, "they are superfluous. If on the other hand, they are contrary to Muhammad's book, they are impious. In either case, there is no need to preserve the library. It must be burnt."

The caliph's word being law, the 1,000 year—old library with its priceless and irreplaceable 700,000 volumes was destroyed. The collected wisdom of the ages was given over to the bath—houses of Alexandria as fuel. For over six months, books and manuscripts of antiquity were burned in the furnaces of public—baths.

In subsequent years, the Arabs had one of the worst records as slavers and this has continued right up till the later years of the 20th Century. It may still be going on. Some of the worst feudal regimes in

history were based on Islam, as is the present regime in Saudi Arabia. This country uses its vast oil—revenues to subsidise hijackers, terrorists and fanatical Moslem gangs.

But within its own territory, women cannot appear in public. Everyone, man as well as woman, lives like a trembling serf. Muhammad himself set a precedent for this type of despotism by ruling Arabia as an absolute dictator. Nutting says: "Muhammad concentrated all power, temporal and spiritual, in his own hands, and had combined in himself the offices of law—giver, chief judge, and commander, head of state and head of church."

Muhammad never bothered (or Allah did not care to reveal to him) to indicate the method by which he was to be succeeded after his death. This failure led to great bloodshed within the ensuing 25 years. Bloody wars erupted and the Shia community came into existence. To this day, the Shias and Sunnis are at daggers drawn in many Moslem countries. This violent schism in the ranks of the Moslems themselves came into the open very soon after Muhammad's death in 632 C.E. in Medina. This single fact is sufficient to prove that Islam was merely the brain—child of an ambitious Arab. God did not inspire it.

DON'T PRAY FOR RELATIVES

On returning from a raid against a tribe called the Banu Lahyan, Muhammad stopped at the grave of his own mother. Amina, who bore him, had died when her only son was just six years old. Yet the following so—called revelation from Allah (the Moslem deity or demon) prevented Muhammad from praying for her soul: "It is not fitting for the prophet and those who believe, that they should pray for forgiveness for pagans (kaffirs) even though they be next of kin..." Amina and Abdullah could not have become followers of their own son even if they had wanted to. Abdullah, Muhammad's father, died before his only son's birth. Amina passed away when Muhammad was just six. And yet Muhammad was asked from on high not to pray for her soul. Could anyone imagine such heartlessness from a really merciful and forgiving God?

CRUELTY TO ANIMALS

Moslem savagery does not even spare humble domestic animals. According to Moslem halal rites, when any animal is slaughtered, the man who kills it must face towards Mecca, and say a prayer when he cuts its throat. It is essential for the animal to bleed to death. It must be fully conscious and cannot be tranquillised or stunned with a blow. The agony of the poor animal is supposed to render its meat halal or holy. A more barbarous custom is hard to imagine.

ISLAM IMPLIES GROVELLING OR BECOMING ABJECT

The very essence of Islam is a mindless acceptance or grovelling acceptance of one's lot or fate. The word Islam itself means submission or surrender. That is the will of Allah. The Moslems believe that nothing happens without Allah's permission. So there is no point in trying to do anything about bettering one's condition in this life.

The doctrine of predestination is taught in the KORAN, 9.51, and in other passages.

The Hindu doctrine of Karma is just the opposite of predestination. Karma declares that while destiny controls a man's actions and surroundings, his will is his own. By spiritual effort, anyone can create a better karma for himself in the next birth. This is as different from fatalism as chalk is from cheese. Constant practice of Yoga is even reputed to place humans above the workings of destiny.

ISLAM AND ART

Islam sounded the death—knell of art wherever it spread. Muhammad disliked painting, music and poetry. His only relaxation was sex. He had eleven wives even in his old age.

However, other Arabs loved music and poetry too much to forget them. Muhammad's influence could not alter this liking for melody and rhyme.

But on painting and sculpture, Islam has had the worst possible effect. All representation of either the human form or animals was forbidden. Islamic art degenerated into mindless patterns. The

Moslems have destroyed statues and paintings wherever they were found. Barbarism of this type is called vandalism. But Moslems glorify such vandals. Allah is supposed to rejoice over such crimes. The national—poet of Pakistan even complained that Allah had not rewarded the Moslems sufficiently even though they had obeyed him by destroying churches and temples in large numbers! This sums up the Moslem instinct for barbarism.

Muhammad declared that those who decorate their tombs and churches with paintings “were the worst part of all creation.”

MUHAMMAD

The example of the life of Muhammad is taken with the KORAN, as a guide to how life should be lived. It is therefore very important to consider his character and acts. When I (Colin Maine) began writing this pamphlet, I did not think I would like Muhammad. But the more I read about him, the less attractive did I find him.

He was guilty of the worst crime any man can commit—murder. On one occasion, he had the entire male population of a Jewish tribe, the Bani Kuraizah, massacred, and then had the women and children sold into slavery. Every book on Muhammad mentions this incident. The KORAN, 33.26 refers to it.

Muhammad had people killed for the most trivial reasons. A man called Kinana, who was the leader of a Jewish tribe whose fort was captured by the Moslems, tried to conceal the fact that he had gold. When an informer told Muhammad of this, he had Kinana tortured. Hot coals were placed on the unfortunate man's chest till he was nearly dead. Then Muhammad got him killed.

Kinana's young widow was next brought before the Arabian prophet who was then fifty—five or fifty—six years old. The terrified Jewish widow was only 17. A little before this event, Muhammad had promulgated a law that no widow should be remarried within forty days of her husband's decease. This law is part of the Moslem code called the Shariat. The Moslems pretend that God gave it to Muhammad. If this were so, Muhammad was guilty of the grossest disobedience.

For as soon as he set his eyes on the bewildered and terror-stricken Jewish widow, Muhammad was overcome by lust.

Forgetting his own Shariat code, Muhammad forcibly married her that same evening. After spending a night with her against her will, the next morning he bent down so that she could step over his shoulder. The benumbed widow was made to climb a camel in this unseemly manner. Women were always the object of Muhammad's foul teachings. The Moslem heaven, Firdaus, is stocked with young girls. A man called Al Nadhr, who was a teller of tales, used to say of Muhammad to his audiences: "Are not my stories as good as his?". For this pleasantry, Muhammad ordered that his head be struck off. After the battle of Badhr, a man named Uqba was taken prisoner. When he was being led away to be executed, he asked Muhammad:

"What will become of my little children?"

"Hellfire", was the reply of the Arabian prophet.

It might be thought that I am quoting from books which are hostile to Muhammad. This is not so. Only Muir's book is slightly hostile to him. All the others go out of their way to portray him in a favourable light. We have enough evidence in the KORAN of Muhammad's cruel nature.

In the punishments he ordered, in his descriptions of hell, and in his incitements to his followers to kill people of other faiths, Muhammad betrays himself as an utterly inhuman impostor. It would be blasphemy to call him a man of God.

Though he ordered the cutting off of hands for theft, Muhammad was himself one of the biggest thieves in history. A so-called revelation from Allah permitted him to keep one—fifth of the loot or spoils captured from the towns his followers invaded, and the caravans they raided. For a few years Muhammad actually was the leader in robbing camel—borne caravans. Muhammad and his followers would suddenly strike at the unsuspecting travellers. Their wealth would be looted, their women kidnapped, and they themselves would either be held to ransom or murdered in cold—blood. Moslem biographers make no secret of such crimes.

Muhammad was in—credibly prudish in small matters. At Medina, the city to which Muhammad fled in 1622 after Mecca became too hot for him, it was the practice to fertilise the female date—palm tree by hand. Muhammad was so disgusted by this innocuous custom that he forbade his followers from practising it. In consequence, the date—palm trees produced no fruit. So Muhammad had to eat his own words and withdraw his foolish commandment. Allah, the god of Islam, was proved ignorant of palm cultivation.

In his own private life, the so—called prophet was a nauseating lecher. His wives at the time of his death were eleven in number. All of them were acquired after his 52nd year. Besides these, Muhammad kept a number of concubines.

Muhammad's first wife had sternly forbidden him in his youth from womanising. It was only Khadija's death when he was past fifty that gave Muhammad the opportunity to satisfy his insatiable lust for girls young enough to be his grand—daughters. The first to be taken into his lustful embraces was the 10 year—old Ayesha. Muhammad was 53. He rewarded Ayesha's father by giving him preference in his councils.

Muhammad's worst act of lechery also involved incest. On seeing his adopted son Zeid's wife partly dressed while visiting her house, the so—called prophet of God fell in love with her. Zeinab did not know what to do. She had no wish to become the wife of Muhammad who was both her father—in—law and a polygamous husband. But she had no choice. Her husband Zeid was equally helpless to resist Muhammad's incestuous desire. The prophet was the leader of a gang of merciless cut—throats. Zeinab became Muhammad's wife despite being his former daughter—in—law. This seduction so angered the decent Moslems that Muhammad thought it expedient to invent another sura or revelation from God. Allah gallantly sided with his messenger and said that a step daughter—in—law was not the same as a real daughter—in—law. This distinction satisfied none. It was a clever feat of word—jugglery. Incest was approved because Muhammad was the culprit.

The founder of modern Turkey, Mustafa Kemal Ataturk, was so disgusted with Muhammad's loose morals that he openly condemned Islam as the theology of an immoral Arab. The Shariat code with its instant divorce and promiscuity was replaced by the Swiss civil code in Turkey in 1924. Mustfa Kemal threw out Islam which till then was Turkey's state—religion. The caliphate or succession to Muhammad was also abolished in 1924.

Muhammad's lechery even in old age was the direct cause of his death in 632 C.E, at the age of 62. He died with his head on 19 year—old Ayesha's breast. Karl Brookelmann in his HISTORY OF THE ISLAMIC PEOPLES says that Muhammad's death was brought about by “an excess of sexual intercourse”.

The only thing that can be said to Muhammad's credit was that on rare occasions he refrained from killing people. I cannot myself regard this as a particularly great virtue in a religious leader. No other founder of a religion has so stained his hand with gore.

It might be wondered how a man of this sort of character could become so admired, and could attain the position that he did. What is not generally realised that many people of his time utterly detested him.

After 10 years of continuous preaching in Mecca, Muhammad could acquire only 70 followers. When he secured a base at Medina, he used the same methods as Hitler or the American gangster Al Capone to establish his regime. All the accounts that tell us of him are biased in his favour, as death or exile awaited anyone who criticised Muhammad or the KORAN when Islam became the state religion of Arabia.

It might be said that Muhammad was a man of his time. But we must judge him according to the standards of to—day, not those which might have been 1300 years ago. We should strive to improve on the ethics of the past. Moslems claim that Islam is a religion of our time. It is by the ideals of this century that we should measure it, not by those of the 7th century.

According to these standards, Muhammad was a cruel barbarian, merciless and fanatical. He introduced religious hatred into large parts of the world that before were tolerant in such matters. He curtailed the freedom of women. He endorsed slavery. He instituted inhuman and cruel punishments and traditions. He broke up families by murder and kidnapping.

The world would have been a far better place if Muhammad had never been born.

(Colin Maine's pamphlet has been published under the title of *The Dead Hand of Islam* by the Rationalist Association of New South Wales, 58, Regent Street, Chippendale, N.S.W., 2008, Australia. Nostradamus anticipated his verdict on Muhammad as a barbarian 400 years earlier. It is for this reason that this pamphlet has been reproduced in full.)

CHAPTER FOUR

THE FIRE AND SWORD OF MOSLEM BARBARISM

According to the dictionary, a barbarian is a person totally lacking in the humane qualities of sympathy, mercy and pity. The outline given in the foregoing chapter will convince the discerning reader that Moslems are the only real barbarians. Other people might do evil deeds in moments of anger or greed. But none except the followers of Islam make it a religious duty to be cruel. Muhāmmad's three principles were lechery (excessive and immoral sexual indulgence), treachery (betrayal of promises to others) and butchery (massacres or mass murders).

In quatrain 78, Century V, it is forecast that within 13 years of their coming together, France and Spain would fall under Moslem domination. In quat. 54, Cent. VI, appears the prophecy of a Moslem fanatical uprising against the king of Morocco. Nostradamus foresees this barbarian rule extending its authority over Spain and souther France for a second time in history. But before examining its implications, it would only be prudent to produce further proof of the seer's clairvoyance:

FRANCE AND NORWAY OVERCOME BY HITLER AND MUSSOLINI IN 1940

Quatrain 38, Century III

Le gent Gauloise & nation estrange,
Outre les monts, prins & profligez;
Au mois contrary & proche de vendange,
Par les seigneurs en accord redigez.

The French people and a strange or foreign nation,
Over the mountains, captured and overcome,
In different months, and close to the grape—harvest (vintage),
By the Great Lords in agreement on re—organisation.

There is only one mountainous country in Europe and that is Norway (Switzerland takes no part in world—politics). Norway was part of Sweden till 1905. It is to the extreme north of Europe.

In April 1940, Adolf Hitler, the dictator of Germany (Great Lord) sent his Nazi troops against that unsuspecting northern country. Hitler had an accomplice in a Norwegian traitor named Vidkun Quisling, Quisling was defence minister. Still, he betrayed Norway to the Nazis.

Norway, Sweden and Finland are jointly called Scandinavia, just as Spain and Portugal are together known as the Iberian peninsula. Sweden remained neutral, Finland allied itself with Germany, but Norway fought courageously, Still, the Germans won by their sheer numbers. The Norwegians are only 4,500,000 in population.

When Hitler invaded Norway in April, 1940 France and Britain were already at war with Germany. They sent troops to help the small country against Nazi invasion.

But Hitler proved more than a match for his enemies in Western Europe. In May, 1940, the Nazis fell like hungry beasts on France. Within a month, France was overwhelmed. It surrendered in June, 1940. Simultaneously, the Nazis pushed back the French and British expeditions in Norway, That country too was conquered by the end of May, 1940. But the Norwegians fought on as guerrillas.

Upon seeing Hitler's successes on the war—front, his ally Benito Mussolini, dictator of Italy, also entered the war in June 1940. The two dictators (great lords or seigneurs) forced the surrender of France in June, which is the month in which the grape—harvest is crushed to make wine(vintage). France, incidentally, is the maker of the world's most famous wines.

Hitler and Mussolini were able to reorganise Europe according to their ambitions for a few years after the surrender of France and Norway. Paris was occupied by German troops. Norway was kept under the traitor Quisling. His name has since become a by word for treachery. He was hanged by the Norwegians at the end of the war. So far as is known, this is for the first time that this forecast has been interpreted.

1609 : SPAIN EXPELS ALL MOSLEMS

Nostradamus is truly incredible or unbelievable. Would anybody expect to find history written before hand—as prophecy? And yet Nostradamus has done the impossible. The proof is undeniable. The CENTURIES were in print in 1555. There can be no rational

explanation for such a marvellous phenomenon. It defies belief, but it is true. The seer of Salon is surely the most wonderful writer to come out of the West.

Quatrain 20, Century III

Par les contrees du grand fleuve Bethique,
Loing d'Ibere au royaume de Granade,
Croix repousses par gens Mahometique,
Un de Cordoba trahira la contrade.

Through the lands of the great river Guadalquivir,
In distant Iberia including the kingdom of Granada,
The Cross being rejected by the Muhammadans,
One of Cardoba will not keep the contract or agreement.

As already narrated, Spain fell under Moslem rule in 711 C.E. It was reconquered by the Christians in 1492 C.E. It was the year in which Columbus sailed to discover America in a small Spanish ship.

When the last Spanish Moslems (known as the Moors, from Morocco), were defeated at Granada, they were given two choices. Either they could become Christians and remain, or leave the country if they persisted in remaining Moslems. An overwhelming majority abjured Islam and accepted the Cross.

But at heart, these converted Moors were still Moslems. They became robbers, bandits and outlaws. Finally, in 1609, Spain had had enough of their crimes and treachery. The Moors were expelled completely from the Iberian peninsula. To—day, there is not a single Moslem in Spain or Portugal, though there are many mosques and Moslem palaces. They are deserted and forlorn. Guadalquivir is a river in Spain which was formerly known as Boetis. Its present name comes from Wadi al Kebir, or the great channel. Such names derived from Arabic are fairly common in both Spain and Portugal, which jointly constitute Iberia. The reconquest of Iberia took many centuries for the Christians to accomplish. Nostradamus predicts that the Moslems will make yet another attempt to re—establish their supremacy.

ARABS WILL CONQUER PARTS OF EUROPE

Quatrain 55. Century IV

De la felice Arabie contrade,
Naistra puissant de loi Mahometique:
Vexer l'Espaigne conquerer la Granada
Et plus par mer a la gent Lygustique

Arabia is a burning, barren desert in which nothing grows. But under the hot sands are hidden limitless petroleum deposits. It is for this reason that Nostradamus calls the country fortunate.

In the country of Arabia Felix (Yemen's name in Latin),
Will be born a Moslem powerful in the law of Muhammad,
He will vex or greatly trouble Spain by conquering Granada,
And even worse will be the trouble given by sea to Italy.

It should be always kept in mind that Nostradamus writes as a Latin classicist. Yemen in ancient times was known to the Romans as Arabia Felix, or happy Arabia. There are a few fertile acres in Yemen. In Arabia proper, there are none.

This prophecy declares that Yemen (which is not far from Bombay) will produce a leader made powerful by Moslem fanaticism. The law of Muhammad is the Koran which he wrote to suit his passions. At the same time, he claimed that it was revealed to him by Allah, the Moslem deity. The British historian H.G.Wells read the Koran backwards and forwards to examine Muhammad's boast. Finally, H.G.Wells, an utterly impartial writer made a remark which deserves to be recalled:

"Judged purely as a literary work, the Koran is certainly unworthy of its alleged divine authorship" (History of the World by H.G.Wells).

Indoctrinated in lechery, treachery, and butchery this Yemeni Moslem will reconquer Granada, and greatly torment Italy by sea. Liguria is the part of Italy in which the north—western port of Genoa is located. It adjoins French territory.

Granada was the last Moslem kingdom in Spain to be reconquered by the Christians. This occurred in 1492, the year in which Columbus sailed to discover America. Columbus was a converted Jew born in Genoa. Italian, and not Spanish was his mother—tongue. In this respect he resembled Napoleon, the emperor of France.

When the Christians reconquered Granada, the last remaining Moors or Moslems were given the order of the boot. Only those who became Christians were allowed to remain. But they too were expelled in 1609 by Philip III.

The Moslems had earlier expelled the Jews from Granada in 1066. This was the year in which the Norman—French conquered England under their leader William the Conqueror.

The Jews in Spain were subjected to murderous persecution by both Christians and Moslems. In 1148, tens of thousands of Jews were massacred in Moslem—ruled parts of Spain. In 1492, the Christians expelled Jews from the rest of Spain. Over 300,000 helpless and unoffending Jews were murdered during that cruel expulsion. By their devilish inhumanity towards the small and law—abiding Jewish community, both Christianity and Islam have proved themselves worthless and violent superstitions.

In Jewish belief, the Christians are descended from Esau, and the Moslem Arabs from Ishmael. The Jews themselves are the progeny of Isaac. The Ishmaelites and Esauites have never stopped persecuting the scholarly progeny of Isaac. To India's eternal discredit, the corrupt dynasty of Nehru—Indira Gandhi has allied our country with the persecuting Arab gangs. Speaking of Moslem persecution of his people, the Jewish sage (Moses Maimonides) commented bitterly on the Moslems:

“No matter how much others might suffer and elect to remain at peace with them, the Moslems will still stir up hatred and disputes.” Unless this Moslem instinct for domination and deceit is clearly recognised, there is no possibility of peace in any part of Asia or Africa. Muhammad's teachings have made his followers committed barbarians. The Christians, on the other hand, have begun to feel remorse for their crimes in the past. It is for this reason that Hinduism is attracting large crowds of eager seekers from Europe and America.

Moses Maimonides, incidentally, escaped as a boy of 13 from the massacres in Cordova committed by the Moslems against the Jews in 1148. Later, his great financial genius was recognised by the sultan of Egypt. Moses Maimonides became an important minister. But even as a minister, he was insulted and humiliated by Moslems who were egged on by the mulahs. The KORAN openly incites attacks on the Jews. “It was written about them (the Jews) that they

shall be demeaned and made wretched". Such passages prove beyond doubt that the KORAN was Muhammad's own concoction. A merciful God would never wish to attack the Jews. Moses Maimonides's philosophical writings are still studied.

Arabia Felix, or Yemen, is 6,000 kilometres or 4,000 miles from Granada at the southern tip of Spain. But it has already been noted in an earlier chapter that some—time after 8 Nov. 1999, the king of Morocco would be overthrown by Arab Moslem fanatics (quatrain 54, Century VI). This coup d'etat (blow against a government delivered secretly and suddenly) will be therefore the handiwork of the Yemeni fanatic whose birth is prophesied here. (Koo deta is how coup d'etat is pronounced).

ISLAM ERUPTS INTO EUROPE FROM FEZ IN MOROCCO IN 1999

Quatrain 80, Century VI

De Fez le regne parviendra a ceux d'Europe.
Feu leur cite, & lame tranchera,
Le grand d'Asie terre & mer a grand troupe,
Que bleux, perse, croix a mort dechassera.

From Fez (Moslem religious centre in Morocco) the authority will come to Europeans,
To fire their city (Rome), and cut them down with the sword:
The great man of Asia having great forces by land and sea,
Will chase to death blue—bloods, greens, and the Cross.

The Moslem power will spread from Fez in Morocco to include many parts of Europe. Rome, the Eternal City of Europeans, will be set on fire. Its citizens will be massacred or killed brutally. This is the usual way in which Moslems behave when they win. On the other hand, when they lose, they beg for their lives like worms. The Pakistani army in Bangladesh killed 3,000,000 helpless civilians. Tens of thousands of women were raped. But when Hindu—Sikh troops from India intervened, the Pakistanis murderers fell at their feet begging for mercy. This was in December, 1971. The Pakistani murderers should have been hanged in public. Instead, under pressure from the so—called Indian Moslems, the wretched woman Mrs. Indira Gandhi released all the 90,000 captured villains. The Pakistani commander actually touched the feet of the Hindus.

This reference to Moslem horrors in Bangladesh is appropriate because of what follows in the 3rd and 4th lines of the verse. The great man of Asia who rescues Europe will be a Hindu—Sikh. His forces will be victorious on land and sea. Marching from the plains of Aryavarta (northern India), the Hindu—Sikh warriors will prove to be the nemesis of the foes of civilisation. The barbarism of Islam will be destroyed once and for all.

The blue—bloods are aristocrats, who have never put their hands to useful work. The Moslem imams (religious parasites) and the bishops of the Christian church are idlers who exercise great power. The greens are the followers of the green flag of Islam. The cross is the symbol of the Christian double—cross or deceit. All three will be chased or driven to death by the great man of Asia who will be a Hindu—Sikh.

But where is the proof that this liberator of mankind will be a Hindu—Sikh? It is provided in a different quatrain. “A strange prophecy if it should prove true.” such was the comment made by Theophilus de Garencieres on the above forecast. Garencieres was a French—born doctor who settled down in London. He made the first translation of the CENTURIES in 1672. But even stranger prophecies are to be found in the incredible (unbelievable) quatrains of Nostradamus.

THE HINDU—SIKH LEADER WHO IS INVINCIBLE ON LAND AND SEA

Quatrain 50, Century I

De la aquatique triplicity naistra,
D'un qui fera le jeudi pour sa feste;
Son bruit, loz & regne, sa puissance croistra,
Par terre & mer aux Oriens tempest.

From the peninsula of the three waters will be born,
One who will make Thursday his day of worship:
His glory, praise & authority will grow so powerful,
That by land and sea he will uphold India like a tempest.

South India, washed by two seas on its flanks, and an ocean at its base is the only perfect peninsula in the entire world. The great man of Asia of the foregoing quatrain will be born in south India. By a happy coincidence, the divine warrior Shivaji was also born in south India (quatrain 41, Century I).

The second line of the verse makes explicit the religion of this very great leader, or titan. He will offer worship on Thursday. The seer mentions this point to specify that the liberator will not be a Christian, or a Moslem or even a Jew.

The Christian day of worship is Sunday. The prayer—groups, also styled congregations, assemble in their churches on that day. But more often than not such gatherings have only a social purpose. Spiritual significance is seldom found. Sunday is sabbath, or day of rest for Christians. According to the fable in the Bible, God took 6 days to create the world. This is the so—called Hexameron. Tired out by His labours, even God felt the need for rest. So the All—Powerful or Ominpotent God relaxed on the 7th day, which was a Sunday. Since then, every Christian gull(a fool who trusts a lie) has been worshipping on Sundays.

A British bishop in about 1680 took this story or fable so seriously that he announced that the Hexameron or the creation of the world took place in 4004 B.C. Bishop Usher was not ridiculed for such nonsense. He was given high honours. For the next 200 years, every history—book began with the solemn assertion that the world began in 4004 B.C.! Bishop Usher's folly found wide acceptance among English—speaking peoples.

What the Christian priests do on other days of the week may be understood by reading a true—to—life novel which is also a classic in English. The American novelist Nathaniel Hawthorne, in his masterpiece **The Scarlet Letter**, delineates the character of the average Christian priest. The clergyman seduces the wife of member of the congregation in his own church. The poor girl becomes pregnant by the sensual priest. But instead of acknowledging his own part in the messy affair, the clergyman pretends to be shocked. The woman alone is condemned to wear a bright red or scarlet letter on her breast as a mark of shame. Nathaniel Hawthorne's novel is also an indirect exposure of the Christian claim that Jesus was born to a virgin. After reading **The Scarlet Letter**, a thoughtful reader will begin to realise that that was how Jesus himself must have been conceived. His mother Mary was working as an embroiderer in a temple in Jerusalem.

The Roman Catholic priests are even worse. In the last 30 years two cardinals in France alone were identified as clients of brothels, or houses of prostitution in Paris. One of these French cardinals was

even found dead in a harlot's bed. In India, several Catholic Christian priests were caught in the 1960s smuggling young girls outside the state of Kerala in the disguise of nuns (female priests). This nun—running fraud or racket was head—lined in the world—press. Only then did these rascally clergymen stop their foul trade in young and unmarried girls. Several popes had large numbers of bastard—offspring.

The Moslem priests are collectively known as the ulema. They are the scum of the earth. Most of the ulema are not only lechers making sheep's eyes at passing women. The Moslem priests are also criminals who incite murders of non—Moslems. The Islamic day of worship is Friday. After the so—called prayers, the congregation is incited by the mullahs and sheikhs to massacre non—Moslems and attack their womenfolk and property. In India, religious riots invariably begin after the Friday worship by Moslems. The Shahi Imam (royal mullah) of Delhi is a man against whom there have been several criminal cases. Lechery, treachery and butchery are the three crimes instilled in Moslems on Fridays in mosques. Many mosques (Moslem temples) also serve as store—houses of unlawful weapons or smuggled articles.

The Aga Khan may be taken as a model of Moslem clergy or ulema. The Aga Khan's mother was an attractive British bitch named Lady Joan Guinness. She deserted her husband who was a wealthy British beer—brewer in 1936 when she saw the Aga Khan's father's Indian jewellery. The Aga Khan's father was himself the son of an Italian dancing—girl. Thus the present Aga Khan is not merely an S.O.B. (son of a bitch) but he is also a grandson of a bitch. Yet he is called his holiness by Moslems!

The present Aga Khan's grand—father, the husband of the Italian dancing—girl, formed the Moslem League which organised massacres of Hindus in India. It was the Moslem League which created Moslem Pakistan on Indian soil by murdering 1,000,000 Hindu—Sikhs. Yet the Indian prime—ministers of Nehru—Indira Gandhi dynasty have allowed the Aga Khan's wealth to remain in his hands. Taking advantage of such weakness, the Aga Khan's father even became Pakistan's chief delegate to the United Nations in 1959. Even as he was living on Hindu charity, the traitor was attacking India in the U.N.O. gatherings. Still Nehru, India's prime—minister continued to treat him as a holy—man! Nehru was both an imbecile and a traitor to the Mother Land.

The Jewish day of prayer is Saturday. The Jewish temple is known as a synagogue. The Jews (also called the Hebrews from their sacred language Hebrew) are the inheritors of a great tradition. Their customs have been imitated by both Christians and Moslems. The Jewish God is Jehovah. The greatest Jewish king Solomon was born of a Hittite mother, Bathsheba. The Hittites were rulers of eastern Turkey about 3,500 years ago. They worshipped Shiva, Indra and Varuna. Solomon, known for his wisdom which has become proverbial, probably inherited it from his Hittite Hindu mother.

The Jews are a brilliant community. Einstein and Marx were both Jews. So was Robert Oppenheimer, the American scientist who made the first atom—bomb. Jews were very helpful to India during the Freedom Struggle against the British. But Nehru and his daughter repaid the friendship of the Jews by trying to harm them. The calculation was that such ingratitude would get us the friendship of the Arabs. Far from this coming about, the Arabs have been openly encouraging Moslem fanaticism against the Hindus.

The Hindu leader who will be born in South India will have Thursday as his day of worship. It is only the Hindus who regard Thursday as sacred. It is for this reason alone that Nostradamus mentions it.

This Hindu titan born in South India which is washed on three sides by the Arabian Sea, the Indian Ocean and the Bay of Bengal will be a man of enormous force. His fame or glory, his praise and his power will grow worldwide without any limit. He will make India (Orient in classical Latin) unconquerable on land and sea. He will be like a tempest or a storm at sea, destroying the enemies of India and Hinduism.

It is this leader who will finally rescue Spain and Southern Europe from the horrors of Moslem occupation. Realising his invaluable services, the Christian communities in Europe will turn to Hinduism for solace and guidance.

But before the Hindu—Sikh leader arrives with his army and navy, the Moslem fanatics will bring terrible calamity to their victims.



THE MARCH OF THE FANATICAL ARAB MOSLEMS

Quatrain 47. Century V

Le grand Arab marchera bien avant,
Trahi sera par la Bisantinois:
L'antique Rhodes lui viendra au devant,
Et plus grand mal par autre Pannonois.

The great Arab will march far forward, or go very forward,
He will be betrayed by the people of Istanbul (Turkey):
Antique or ancient Rhodes will inspire him further,
And he will cause the worst evil to the other Hungarians.

The Yemen—born Arab leader will seize north Africa by arranging a coup against the king of Morocco in 1999—2000. His ambition will not however stop at that. In truth, he will be a great warrior.

Marching against the Christians of Europe, the Arab leader will go very forward. But his expectation of help from Moslem Turkey will be betrayed. The Turks will hold themselves aloof. Turkey till 1924 was considered as the seat of the caliphate, or succession to Muhammad by all Moslems. But in 1924, Turkey under Mustafa Kemal Ataturk threw out Islam as the state—creed. The country was declared non—Moslem.

Byzantium was the ancient city founded (658 B.C.) on the site of modern Istanbul. Byzantium's founders were the Greeks. Later the Roman emperor Constantine rebuilt it and called it Constantinople (331 C.E.). It became Christian and remained so till 1453. In that year, the Moslem Turks took it and made it the capital of their empire for nearly 500 years. The capital was shifted to Ankara in eastern Turkey in 1923. Istanbul is a fine port. The straits of the Dardanelles connect the Aegean Sea with the Black Sea bordering southern Russia.

In 1924, Mustafa Kemal Ataturk, who had rescued Turkey from total dismemberment in 1920 after her defeat in the First World War as Germany's ally, decided to abolish the caliphate which was a symbol of Islamic barbarism. Immediately, a cry of protest arose from the lecherous, treacherous, murderous Moslems of India.

In 1920 the Indian Moslems had actually started an agitation called the Khilafat Movement to save the Turkish caliph. It was

idiotic because the Turks themselves did not want the caliph. He was an imbecile tool in the hands of his concubines and pimps. Mustafa Kemal realised that the caliphate would mean suicide for Turkey. In 1924, he declared the caliphate ended.

The Indian Moslems under the former Aga Khan (the husband of the Italian dancing—girl) tried to obstruct Ataturk. But the Turkish Leader was a man of iron, unlike India's first prime minister Nehru who called the Aga Khan a holy—man. Ataturk exposed the treachery of the Aga Khan to India which had given him all his importance and most of his wealth. Since the Turkish leader called a spade a spade, the Aga Khan had to hide his head in disgrace. But still he claimed to be a holy man among Moslems!

Ataturk passed away in 1938 at the age of only 57. His birth—place was Salonika in Greece. That port—city had a large number of Jews in its population. The British historian Arnold Toynbee has expressed the view that Ataturk's ancestry was partly Hebrew, or Jewish. Be that as it may, Turkey exists today only because of Mustafa Kemal Ataturk's valour and vision.

In recent years, there has been a virulent revival of Moslem fanaticism which bodes no good for the future of Turkey. It was carried to such ridiculous lengths that the great Hindu scripture, the Bhagavad Gita was banned! The Indian embassy did nothing to get the ban lifted. But when Mr. Bulent Ecevit, a widely—read intellectual became prime minister, it became clear to him that the Gita which has inspired millions of non—Hindu devotees should not be denied to Turkish readers. Mr Ecevit removed the ban on the Bhagavad Gita, and informed the Indian government accordingly. It was only then that the Gallios (sleepy dolts) in Delhi learnt that a previous Turkish government had banned the noblest scripture in the world!

In 2000 (Christian era) also, the spirit of maturity will be evident in Turkey. It will refuse to fall in line with the Arab fanatics marching under the crescent banner of Islam. The Arabs will feel betrayed when they find that the former champions of Islam are no longer interested in upholding its barbarism. "Islam, this theology of an immoral Arab, should go", was the declaration of Mustafa Kemal Ataturk. His heirs in 2000 will strive hard to see that his wish is fulfilled.

The third line of the verse needs some explication. Rhodes is a small island of the southern coast of Greece. It should be noted that Nostradamus makes a reference to antique or ancient Rhodes. He is not speaking of contemporary conditions there. What then was unique on Rhodes island in antiquity?

Around 280 B.C., the islanders set up a huge statue of the sun—god Helios at the entrance to Rhodes harbour. The statue was made of stone—blocks, held together by iron—bands. It was covered with bronze plating. Called the Colossus (or giant) of Rhodes, it stood 120 feet high (36 metres). The Colossus of Rhodes unfortunately collapsed during an earth—quake in 224 B.C. (Before Christ). Today, colossus is a description for anyone or anything which is far above the average.

The Arab leader of 2000 C.E. (Christian Era) will be keen to prove himself a colossus. Even though rebuffed by the Turks, he will lead his armies against Hungary. There will be evidently a schism or split in the Hungarian nation. They are only 11,000,000 strong, with fewer people than in Kerala. With internal division weakening them the Hungarians will be in no position to resist the Arab onslaught with any hope of success. They will suffer terrible losses.

The Arab fanatic who will lead the Moslem jihad or holy—war, will not merely be a great soldier, but a cunning diplomat also. He will create divisions in the ranks of the European nations that he invades. In truth, he will be a colossus. But he and his Moslem followers will bite the dust when they meet the Hindu—Sikh armies advancing from India (Orient is the code—word for India in the Centuries).

THE ORDEAL AND NEAR—DESTRUCTION OF HUNGARY BY ARABS

Quatrain 90, Century II

Par vie & mort change regne d'Ongrie,
La loi sera plus aspre que service:
Leur grand city d'hurlement plaincts & crie,
Castor & Pollux ennemis dans la lice.

By life and death the government of Hungary is changed,
The law will be even more strict than slavery:
The grand city of the Hungarians will shriek with complaints and cries,

Castor and Pollux or brothers will be enemies in the field.

In Hungary, the Arabs will change the religion of the people. Beliefs about life and death will be changed. The law brought by Arabs will be Islam, and it will be more harsh (or stricter) than slavery. Nostradamus here is making clear his firm opinion that the Koran is a barbarous text.

The great and splendid capital of Hungary, Budapest will be filled with shrieks and complaints and weeping women and children. Budapest is actually two cities joined by a bridge over the river Danube. Buda and Pest were separated by the Danube flowing between them. But with the construction of a wide bridge, Buda and Pest came together to form Budapest. In the last line, there is a reference to twin brothers Castor and Pollux. In astrology, Gemini represents the twin—brothers. The significance of Castor and Pollux in the present context is that brother will flight brother in Hungary. This will be the consequence of the spread of Islam by Arab invaders.

The first Moslems to conquer Hungary were the Turks. In 1526, at the battle of Mohacs, the Hungarian king Louis was killed by the troops of Turkey. For nearly two hundred years afterwards, the country remained under Turkish rule. But it resisted the introduction of Islam. The Hungarians continued to be Roman Catholic Christians. But in 1999—2000, the Arabs will use every cruel method to spread Islam. Budapest will be filled with the blood and tears and shrieks of the victims of Arab savagery.

ANTI—SEMITIC POLES JOIN THE ARABS

Quatrain 73. Century V

Persecutee sera de Dieu l'église,
Et les saints temples seront expoliez,
L' enfant la mere mettra nud en chemise,
Seront Arabs aux Polons raliez.

The church of God will be persecuted,
And the temples of the saints will be despoiled (looted):
The mother will be forced to put her child naked in a shift,
The Arabs will receive support from the people of Poland.

This prophecy gives a vivid description of conquest by Islam of a civilised country.

The church of God will be persecuted, or cruelly attacked without reason. Christianity is not of course the church of God. Nor have the Christians been innocent of persecuting others. Saint Francis Xavier, the Roman Catholic Portuguese missionary in Goa in 1545 ordered the destruction of beautiful Hindu temples. Thousands of Hindus were massacred for refusing to become Christians. Hindu marriages were ordered to be held in private. Such was the savagery of the so—called Saint Francis Xavier of Goa. His body is still kept in a church as a so—called holy relic.

But the Moslems are infinitely worse. Being without sympathy, pity or mercy, the Moslems are complete barbarians. Their so—called holy—book Koran instils the deadly crimes of lechery treachery and butchery in its followers. The Arab Moslems will prove by their savagery that the Koran is indeed a barbarian text.

The Roman Catholic churches are centres of wealth, since their clergy lead loose and lavish lives. In addition, there are many churches devoted to the false saints of Christianity. The Arab Moslems will kill the priests, rape the nuns and loot the churches. This was what happened whenever the Moslems took a Christian city. Jerusalem itself experienced similar horrors when the Arabs took it for the first time soon after the death of Muhammad in the year 632 C.E. Christian nuns were raped in batches by mullahs.

The third line in the verse is a comment on the condition of Christianity under Moslem oppression. In Christian belief, specially among Roman Catholics, Mary, the mother of Jesus, is the mother of God. She is believed to have given birth to Jesus as a virgin. This is called parthenogenesis, or virgin—birth. But as the Roman historian Celsus has recorded, Mary was not a virgin nor was Jesus born to God. His father was a Roman temple—guard in Jerusalem. Mary was at that time engaged by that temple as a tapestry—worker, or embroiderer. She had a liaison with the guard whose name was Julius Abdel Panthera. Jesus was the outcome of that liaison. Panthera was later posted to Germany where he died. His tomb was recently discovered by archaeologists. The account given by Celsus in 150 C.E. was convincingly vindicated.

The mother who is compelled to put out her infant or tender baby—child is Mary. Her worshippers will be so reduced both in numbers and in circumstances that she will be forced to abandon her son Jesus. He will be clothed only in a chemise or under—wear or

shift. This is indicative of the dire condition of Christianity under Moslem tyranny.

It is however the last line which causes the greatest surprise. The Poles are predicted to join the Moslem Arabs in looting Roman Catholic churches. Hitherto Poland has been regarded as a staunch Roman Catholic country. Pope John Paul II is himself a Pole. Why then should Poland ally itself with Moslem Arab fanatics?

Three hundred years ago, the Poles were a fine nation of kind and brave folk. The king of Poland was John Sobieski, one of the great heroes of history. In 1683, the Moslem Turks attacked Vienna, the capital of the Austrian empire which was Roman Catholic. The Moslems would have destroyed Vienna if they had been able to take it. A large army besieged Vienna in 1683.

In that hour of deadly peril John Sobieski came from Poland with his army to help the Catholics of Vienna. Riding against the Turks, he cut off their supply—lines. In numerous hard—fights, the king of the Poles showed the Turks that he was both skilful and heroic. Thanks mainly to his efforts, the Turks were forced to lift the siege and withdraw. Vienna and Central Europe were saved from Moslem barbarism.

But the Roman Catholic clergy misused this victory to spread hatred for the Jews living in Poland. This unthinking and suicidal hatred of the Jews is called anti—Semitism. Poland became virulently anti—Semitic or anti—Jewish under the evil influence of Roman Catholic Christianity.

Because of this hatred, Poland gradually degenerated into chaos (kayos) and lawlessness. The confusion within Poland provided a splendid opportunity for its neighbours to partition it and swallow it up. John Sobieski, the king of Poland rescued Roman Catholicism in 1683 from Moslem Turks. But Roman Catholic priests repaid his services by poisoning the minds of his people against the loyal and unoffending Jews.

Poland remained under foreign domination for nearly 150 years till it was freed after the First World War in 1919. But the poisonous hatred for the Jews still remained. Fully 10% of the population of 30,000,000 were Jews. They provided the teachers, traders and doctors. Their services were required urgently by the newly— independent Poland.

When Hitler took over as Germany's dictator in 1933, Poland found itself in great danger. Hitler had openly proclaimed his intention to destroy Poland. This was even published in his autobiography, *Mein Kampf*, or *My Struggle* in German. But the Polish leaders forgot all about it and signed a pact with the Nazi demon—dictator (Jan, 1934). Hitler was a murderous hater of the Jews. The anti—Semitic Poles imagined that he would become their friend. The Polish government even allowed its ambassador in Berlin to declare that Poland might erect a statue to honour Hitler's massacres of the Jews! This may sound absolutely unbelievable, or incredible. But truth is often stranger than fiction. The Polish ambassador who made the announcement was Joseph Lipsky, and he made it in Berlin in 1935. It was the year in which Hitler passed the so—called Nuremberg Laws, making the Jews slaves in Germany.

Poland under its military government continued to side with Hitler even when he attacked Czechoslovakia in 1939. Winston Churchill, the wartime British prime—minister, called Poland's attitude as hyena—appetite. The Polish leaders were so foolish that they were quite ready to do whatever Hitler wanted.

But only 6 months after the destruction of Czechoslovakia, the Nazi demon turned against Poland. The scales fell from Polish eyes. But it was too late. On 1 Sept., 1939, Hitler's armies invaded Poland. In just 4 weeks, Warsaw, the Polish capital was occupied. The patriots in Poland fought against the Nazis. But the Roman Catholic church co—operated with Hitler.

The moment he got mastery over Poland, Hitler ordered the total destruction of that country's Jews. There were 3,000,000 Jews in Poland in 1939. They were systematically killed off.

But the Jews were not the sole victims of Nazi German savagery. Another 3,000,000 Polish patriots were also massacred. Only the Roman Catholic priests were spared. They were quite content to live under Nazi rule and see the Jews being killed. Among such priests was a young man named Karol Wojtyla (Polish names are not easy to pronounce). Today Karol Wojtyla is the head of the Roman Catholic superstition as pope John Paul II. He is the only Polish pope in the history of the Vatican, the Palace where the popes live in great pomp and luxury. Yet these hypocrites preach the virtues of poverty.

During the Second World War, the Roman Catholic church in Poland lost its reputation by co—operating with the Nazis. The only party to resist Hitler was the Communist party. It is for this reason that Poland to—day is Communist.

But even though no Jews are left in to—day's Poland, the country still retains the poison of anti—Semitism. This is the accursed legacy of Roman Catholic indoctrination over the last several hundred years. Jews are hated by Christians because they are supposed to have caused the death of Jesus. This is a ridiculous accusation. Jesus was crucified by the Romans who were then ruling Jerusalem. He claimed to be the Son of God. When this was proved to be false, he was charged with insulting the Jewish religion. It was on this ground that Jesus was executed by the Roman governor in Jerusalem. The Jews were not in any way guilty.

But truth is the last thing that the Christians or the Moslems desire. In Christian and Moslem countries, the Jews are persecuted and massacred for no reason whatever. For their part, the Jews refuse to accept that either Jesus or Muhammad was in any way an envoy of God. Both these impostors are rejected by the Hebrews. They have chosen their own path. Those who choose for themselves are classed as heretics in classical Greek. Besides, the Jews call themselves the Chosen Race. For these reasons, Nostradamus, himself of Jewish birth, calls the Hebrews or the Jews by the code—word heretics.

Poland still retains the anti—Semitic poison in its mental make—up. At the same time, under Communist rule, it has repudiated Christianity. When the Arabs invade Europe, the Poles will join hands with them because the Arabs have been trying hard to destroy the Jewish state of Israel. Ironically, Poland voted for the creation of Israel in 1948.

The foul anti—Semitism of the Roman Catholic clergy will recoil upon them when the Poles join hands with the Arab Moslem fanatics to loot and burn churches and convents. The so—called Virgin Mother Mary will find that her son Jesus will have not many followers in Poland. The Roman Catholic church will become naked without anybody to defend it. Moslems will triumph. But not for long. The Hindu—Sikhs will soon overwhelm them.

HUNGARY SENDS APPEAL FOR HELP

Quatrain 62, Century X

Pres de Sorbin pour affaillir Ongrie,
L'Herault de Bude les viendra advertir:
Chef Bizantin, Sallon de Sclavonie,
A loi d'Arabes les viendra convertir.

Near Serbia in behalf of Hungary which is failing or weakening,
The messenger or herald of Budapest will come to warn:
The leader of Byzantium (Istanbul) and the law—giver of Russia,
That the Poles and Arabs are coming to convert them to Islam.

Serbia was the name till 1919 of present—day Yugoslavia. It is the southern neighbour of Hungary.

When Hungary is brutally overwhelmed by Arab Moslem fanatics with the help of Polish anti—Semites, a messenger will be sent from Budapest to a place near Yugoslavia to seek succour from friendly powers. The messenger or herald will carry a warning to the leader of Istanbul and the head of Russia (Slavonia) that they (Arabs and Poles) are invading Hungary to convert it to Arab law, or Islam.

The Hungarians were originally hard—riding nomads from Central Asia called the Magyars. Around 950, they settled in the plains of Pannonia along the Danube. From that time onwards, Pannonia has been known as Hungary. But its inhabitants still call themselves Magyars.

The Magyars were less affected by the poisonous propaganda of the Christian church even though they are also Roman Catholics by religion. Far from persecuting and massacring the Jews, the Hungarians allowed them to settle and prosper. The Jews returned the Magyar generosity by making Hungary one of the most cultured countries in eastern Europe. Contrasted with Poland, Hungary is quite advanced educationally and scientifically. Many of the leading scientists and mathematicians of our own time have been Hungarians. The American hydrogen—bomb was developed by Edward Teller, a Hungarian Jew. Interestingly, the first atom—bomb was also built by another Jew, Robert Oppenheimer. He was a profound scholar in Sanskrit.

The chain of events which led to the production of the atom—bomb makes engrossing reading. In 1918, the First World War had

familiarised mankind with weapons like poison—gas and the bomber—aircraft. It was in that year that a forgotten Hindu writer named Desikachar published a booklet on **Weapons In Ancient India**. It described the use in warfare by the Hindus of rockets, smoke—screens, and unknown terrible weapons which could destroy entire armies and cities in the twinkling of an eye. These weapons were so destructive that even unborn generations were harmed by their use. Anyone who has read the graphic account of Mahabharat war in the epic of that same name will not be surprised to learn of the hazards of nuclear fall—out.

Poor Desikachar was not destined to become a best—seller. He rapidly returned to the obscurity from which he had fleetingly emerged. He had no means of knowing that his narrative of **Weapons in Ancient India** would inspire that greatest break—through in arms—technology in the modern—world.

Charles Berlitz, the American author, who tells the story in one of his best—sellers, reports that a copy of the booklet found its way from Madras in India to the university—library at Harvard in the United States of America in the 1920s. Robert Oppenheimer, then a student at Harvard, chanced upon it. Out of curiosity, the young genius read it. He was amazed to find that ancient India could produce weapons of unimaginable power. His scientific training told Oppenheimer that such weapons were indeed theoretically possible. The young American genius began to think deeply of the greatness of the Hindu civilisation which could produce such weapons thousands of year ago.

The Encyclopaedia Britannica, which is not filled with gossip or old—wives tales, calculates that the Mahabharat war was fought in 3102 B.C. Even the pyramids of Egypt date only from 2700 B.C. Owing to the use of what were undoubtedly atomic and hydrogen bombs, armies totalling several millions were annihilated in just 18 days. The **Mahabharat** epic has been the target of endless ridicule by mindless pen—pushers. Macaulay, who read it, was so outraged by its seemingly nonsensical descriptions of flying weapons that he recommended the elimination of Sanskrit. It was for this reason that English replaced Sanskrit, the world's oldest language in Indian schools and colleges. Instead of reading about rockets, Indian students began to study from 1835 onwards of the great power of the British Brown Bess musket. It could shoot nearly 200 yards (60 metres). Macaulay could vouch for it.

For the rest of his life, Macaulay took pride in his efforts to turn India from the superstition of the atom to the tangible science of the 19th Century. Pandit Nehru, India's egregious first prime minister, also made it a habit to deride Hindu epics openly.

But Robert Oppenheimer reacted differently. He was a genius who was far above intellectual pygmies like Macaulay and Nehru. The young American Jew took up the study of Sanskrit in earnest. When he read the **Bhagavad—Gita**, the sacred teaching delivered on the actual field of battle in the Mahabharat epic, Robert Oppenheimer was convinced that the world's first atomic war had been fought by ancient Hindus in India. Two descriptions in particular from the **Bhagavad—Gita** remained etched in his memory. When the great God Krishna reveals His real form, He becomes brighter than a thousand suns. The armies on the field are consumed by flames of unparalleled fierceness. The avatar, or incarnated God, tells his trembling disciple, that His Divine will would destroy the enemies of the Hindu Dharma, or Vedic religion.

"I am become Death, the Destroyer", declares the God Krishna in the sixth chapter of the Bhagavad—Gita. Robert Oppenheimer was convinced that it was the literal truth.

Twenty year later, Robert Oppenheimer found himself at the head of the top—secret American effort to make the atom—bomb to win the Second World War against Adolf Hitler and his gang of German—Nazi murderers. Hitler was however overthrown and forced to commit suicide by the heroes and heroines of Russia. But Japan, his ally, was still carrying on the war in the Pacific. It was necessary to test the atom—bomb for use in combat against Japan.

On 16 July 1945, shortly after dawn, the Trinity test or the first atomic explosion in the modern age was carried out. The site of the test was Alamogordo, a desolate place in the desert of New Mexico state in the United States of America. The test was called Trinity, after the three principal manifestations of God in Hinduism—Brahma, the creator, Vishnu the preserver, and Shiva(Ishwara) the renewer. It had no reference to the so—called trinity of God, Jesus and his ghost in the Bible.

Today, Macaulay's diatribes against the Hindu epics read very oddly. He ridicules the flight of the avataar (incarnated God) Rama in a wide—bodied plane from SriLanka to Ayodhya in north India. This flight antedated even the Mahabharat war which took place from 31

January to 17 February 3102 B.C. (**Encyclopaedia Britannica**). Imagine spacious aircraft carrying hundreds of passengers flying over the Indian plains in remote antiquity!. But truth is often stranger than fiction. Charles Berlitz says of this episode in **Ramayan** (India's other ancient epic) that it has the ring of a genuine flight—log.

In a preceding quatrain, it has been noticed that the Turks in Istanbul will refuse to join the Arabs in a Moslem holy—war or Jihad. The Arabs will naturally wish to take revenge on the Turks for abjuring Islam. But the Turks are tough fighters.

Solon (570 B.C.) was an Athenian leader. He gave further rights to the citizens of Athens and introduced democratic principles. Contrary to the general impression, democracy is not a Greek concept. It originated in India. Will Durant, the American writer, makes this clear in the opening volume of his history of human civilisation. **Our Oriental Heritage** is virtually a paean to Hindu contribution to the genesis and growth of civilisation. Will Durant condemns the Moslems as savage barbarians after a careful examination of the Moslem religion and record of crimes.

The Solon of Slavonia can only be a reformist ruler of Russia and Eastern Europe. The inhabitants there belong to the Slav race. There is no tradition of democracy among the Slavs. Still, their achievements have been enormous. In particular, it was Russia which broke the Nazi—German military machine in the II World War. The Nostradamian prophecy of the rise of a Solon in their midst indicates that Communism will be abandoned by the Slavs in the years before 1999.

The Hungarians in short will turn to Russia and Turkey for help against the fanatical Arab Moslems abetted by anti—Semitic Poles.

FRANCE JOINS MOSLEMS DUE TO LIBYAN INFLUENCE

Quatrain 27, Century III

Prince Libinique puissant en Occident,
Francois d'Arabe viendra tant inflammer,
Scavans aux lettres aura condescendant,
La langue Arabe en Francais translater.

The Libyan leader will become so powerful in the West,
The French will become inflamed or infatuated with the Arabs,
Scholars or savants will condescend or bend down,
To translate Arabic books into French language.

This must have been the most painful prophecy for Nostradamus to write. He was a patriotic Frenchman. Yet here he is compelled to forecast the degeneration of his beloved France.

The leader of Libya will become so powerful in the West that his influence will become all—pervasive. Libya did not exist as a separate country in 1555 when Nostradamus made this prophecy, At that time, it was an unimportant part of the Turkish empire.

In 1911, Italy seized Libya from the Turks. When Mussolini led Italy to disaster by allying himself with Hitler in the Second World War, Libya was liberated by Indian troops fighting along with the British Eighth Army. The country became independent after the World War ended.

Till 1949, Libya was a poverty—stricken country whose only export was esparto grass for making paper. But in 1949, petrol was discovered in large quantities. Overnight Libya became wealthy. In 1969, the Libyan king was overthrown by Col.Gaddafi in a coup d'etat (koo deta). Col.Gaddfi proclaimed himself a champion of Islam. In 1971, when Pakistan killed 3,000,000, helpless people in Bangladesh, Col.Gaddafi sent arms to Pakistan because it is Moslem. For this reason, the sports—stadium in Lahore is called Gaddafi stadium.

Libyan meddling in other countries' internal affairs has been hotly resented even by some Moslem countries. Still, by extensive propaganda and patronage, Col.Gaddafi has been able to win over many venal journalists and politicians in many foreign countries. In France too, this insidious infiltration is taking place. That country is very near Libya, and French journalists have a poor record of honesty. Even Hitler managed to buy over a number of French news—papers to sap the morale of the nation. Once that was achieved, it was easy for the German Nazi dictator to bring France to her knees in supplication very quickly.

Libya under Gaddafi or the Yemeni fanatic who might succeed him, will imitate the tactics of Hitler to undermine France. Her educated elite will be heavily bribed to sway French opinion in favour of the Arabs. The Jews and Israel will be falsely charged with being enemies of France. The high—brows or highly educated people in France are willing to do anything and betray their own country for personal gain. Unfortunately, a similar situation prevails in India too. Under the treacherous Nehru—Indira Gandhi dynasty, Pakistani

criminals have been given high positions even though their loyalty is to our enemies.

How a country can be subverted from within by enemy—agents in key—places was demonstrated by Hitler during his invasion of Norway in April—May 1940. Vidkun Quisling, the Norwegian traitor was an army—officer who later became defence—minister. At the same time, other Quislings in France paved the way for a rapid Nazi victory in France during May—June, 1940 (quatrain 38, Century III, earlier on in this chapter).

Pandit Jawaharlal Nehru confessed in an interview with a leading British writer that he had agreed to the diabolic Partition of India for Moslem benefit just to keep his own job. Leonard Mosley published it in **The Last Days of the The British Raj**. For this monstrous crime which cost 1,000,000 lives in 1947 alone, Nehru and his Moslem accomplices should have been tried and executed in public. But there was no punishment. Nehru had filled many key—jobs with the same Moslem scum.

When Hindu—Sikhs were being massacred by Moslem barbarians all over India in 1947, the Director—General of All India Radio, the government—owned broadcasting monopoly, was a Pakistani son of a bitch. With Nehru's secret encouragement, the Pakistani bastard whose name was Zulfikar Bokhari started broadcasting false and evil reports against the Hindu—Sikhs. When protests were made, Nehru openly sided with the Pakistani traitor.

Fortunately, Sardar Patel, India's home—minister at that time was a dedicated patriot. Unknown to Nehru, a police surveillance was ordered on Zulfikar Bokhari's private contacts. In no time at all, the wolf in sheep's clothing was exposed. Without even waiting to seek Nehru's support, Bokhari fled in great haste to Pakistan. Immediately, the bastard was made chief of Pakistan radio.

Many of the Pakistanis living in India and enjoying undeserved privileges as a minority—community (the Moslem community which divided India in 1947 has been actually rewarded by the Nehru—Indira Gandhi dynasty) will undoubtedly make false protestations of innocence and try to defend Bokhari. To silence such scum, it is essential to quote another British author. She is the late Vera Brittain, a dedicated Gandhian all her life. In 1949, Vera Brittain visited India and Pakistan and recorded her impressions, Her book is called **Search After Sunrise**. Nehru himself acknowledged its authenticity.

This is Vera Brittain's account of her encounter with Bokhari: "Our host was Mr. Zulfikar Bokhari of the Pakistan Radio a tall wiry man with grey hair who had received one of Agatha Harrisons letters of introduction. I learned that he was a friend of Lionel Fielden (All India Radio's first director—general under the British colonial regime in 1937), the English writer and broad—caster, who had been coming to lunch also but was laid up with an attack of malaria.

"He wants you to come and see him', said Mr. Bokhari. Optimistically, I promised that I would, but my congested programme ruled out the visit. Judging from these contacts that Mr. Bokhari would be liberal and tolerant. I put to him one of the awkward questions passed on to me in India.

"There I had found many followers of Mahatma Gandhi, and members of the government very concerned over the fate of Khan Abdul Ghaffar Khan, a Moslem leader known as "the Frontier Gandhi" who had worked with the Mahatma during his campaign in the North—West Frontier Province. Pakistan, I was told, had interned this peace—maker. All foreigners who cared for peace should protest to the Pakistan government.

" 'Mr. Bokhari' , I began, 'can you tell me why the Pakistan government has interned Khan Abdul Ghaffar Khan?'

" 'I understand,' he answered obliquely, ' that the conditions of his internment are quite comfortable.'

" 'Yes, but why is he not released'

"Mr. Bokhari decided to be frank with me.

" 'You cannot expect Pakistan to release a man who is working for an independent Pakhtoonistan. With Kashmir still unsettled, Pakistan cannot afford to lose another frontier province. It might be the beginning of complete desintegration.'

(The Pathan tribesmen of North—west Frontier Province close to the Khyber pass have nothing in common with the Pakistani Moslem scum. During the British days, the Pathan tribesmen under the leadership of Khan Abdul Ghaffar Khan were entirely with Mahatma Gandhi. It was for this reason that Khan Abdul Ghaffar Khan came to be known as the Frontier Gandhi. Born in 1888, Khan Abdul Ghaffar Khan is still alive. Standing six—foot four, he has character and intelligence to match. The frontier Gandhi has the strength of a giant and the heart of a child.

Pandit Nehru threw him to the Pakistani wolves without even waiting to hear him at the time of India's Partition in 1947. The Frontier Gandhi had spent 12 years in British jails in India. The moment India was divided, the barbarian Moslem state of Pakistan again threw him into jail without a trial. His younger brother was murdered. Khan Abdul Ghaffar Khan's followers are Pathans, who are fierce fighters and expert marksmen. Still he was able by his inspiring personality to make them follow the Gandhian path of non—violence.

Prolonged incarceration in Pakistani jails for over 12 years gravely affected the septuagenarian Frontier Gandhi's health. Under pressure from foreign countries, the Pakistani barbarians finally released him. Ghaffar Khan came for medical treatment in India in 1969 when he was 81 years old. The people of India who revere this staunch idealist collected a large purse as a birth—day gift. The Frontier Gandhi promptly gave it away to charity.

With the intervention of Russian troops in Afghanistan in 1979, Pakistan is no longer free to persecute the warlike Pathans. Afghanistan and the Pathans have great affinity. Pakistan will never be able to prevent the creation of an independent Pakhtoonistan, or Pathan country. The only solution to the Afghan problem is independence for the Pathans now reluctantly included within Pakistan's borders. Pakhtoonistan under Russian, American and Indian guarantees will end the military conflict in Afghanistan. This is what the Pathan leaders have been advocating.)

“ ‘ If that is the reason, why does not Pakistan put him on trial and let the truth come out? It is his imprisonment without trial that worries people who care for human rights. (Miss Vera Brittain's appeal turned out to be a cry in the wilderness. The Frontier Gandhi continued to languish in jail without a trial for another 12 years. All through that period, Pandit Nehru was India's prime minister. Though he attempted to preach virtue to the rest of the world, Nehru never bestirred himself to lift a little finger to secure the release of the man who most resembled the Mahatma in his ideology. This calculated callousness so disgusted one of Mahatma Gandhi's private secretaries that he broke complete with Nehru and exposed his treachery. Pyare Lal's poignant account of the ordeal of Ghaffar Khan has been published under the title **Thrown ToThe Wolves**. It is a scathing exposure and indictment of Nehru's treachery to those

who gave their all to make India free. Nehru wanted to pass on the prime ministership to his daughter and made a deal with Moslem murderers who had killed millions of Hindu—Sikhs.

In return for their illegal votes, the Moslem murderers were given totally unconstitutional privileges. In a so—called secular state which avowedly makes no distinction between one religion and another, Moslems were allowed to run amok in the name of minority—rights. This same community had been given Pakistan on the same pretext of minority—rights. Now Nehru and his treacherous lackeys were paving the way for the creation of another Pakistan. In Kerala, on the south—western coast, this process has already started. A Moslem majority—district has been created. How a community can both be a minority and a majority under the constitution is a question which has been deliberately avoided by the Nehru—Indira Gandhi dynastic scum. Now Indira Gandhi's son has provided government pensions for even the cast—off concubines of these pro—Pakistani lechers.)

“‘Such a trial could easily become a source of disaffection,’ said Mr. Bokhari. He added politely: Didn't you in England have a Regulation 18B which was used during the war to keep people interned without trial? Pakistan is just as much in a state of emergency as England was during the war.’

(The Pakistani bastard was again lying. It is incredible, but true that only a few weeks earlier, he was pretending to be a loyal citizen of India. Nehru knew that Bokhari was a traitor. Still he was kept on in charge of All India Radio to spread panic by broadcasting false—reports. Only Sardar Patel's strict vigilance as home—minister rescued the Hindu—Sikhs from total annihilation in 1947. Patel detected in time a large—scale plot to murder all the Hindu—Sikh ministers and officials in India's own capital. Bokhari too was in the plot. When it was exposed, he fled to Pakistan. Many of his fellow—conspirators were however caught and executed. Maulana Azad, a Moslem then holding a cabinet post tried vainly and cunningly to secure the release of his fellow—Moslems. In Maulana Azad's memoirs, **India Wins Freedom**, those frustrated murderers are described as innocent Moslems!).

“It was too true” (it was not; 12 years later the Frontier Gandhi was still rotting in a Pakistani jail. But Vera Brittain writing in 1949 had naturally no inkling of it). How much easier politics would be, I

reflected, if only black were always black, and white completely white! I decided to avoid political topics at our next engagement, a tea—party at the Al—Hamra restaurant given for us by Dr. Bakar, our energetic chairman at the previous evening's lectures. But within five minutes Barry (a New Zealander who was a Gandhian) and Dr. Bakar had renewed their argument on the difference between Mohammedanism and Christianity. This, I realised, was capable of becoming an even more explosive topic than Indo—Pakistan tension. Dr. Bakar's guests, a male contingent of grave middle—aged scholars in Jinnah caps of grey or black astrakhan (lamb fur), joined earnestly in the discussion.

“ ‘Christianity’ one of them observed in measured tones, ‘is a negative non—active religion without a social philosophy.’”

(Most of these ignorant Pakistani jackasses hold false degrees from the Aligarh Moslem University in India which gives bogus qualifications to Moslem fanatics. The Aligarh Moslem University was started with British backing to give academic credentials to well—to—do Moslem scum. Pakistan's creation was their sole obsession. But even after the horrifying Partition of India in 1947 was perpetrated by these fanatical murderers, Jawaharlal Nehru encouraged the Aligarh Moslem university by giving it even bigger grants. It is now become a hot—bed of Moslem treachery towards the benevolent Hindus. In 1965, its so—called professors organised a murder—plot against a Nationalist Moslem, Ali Yavar Jung, who had been made vice—chancellor. He escaped only due to the intervention of his security—guards. His assailants included a sitting Moslem high—court judge! This guttersnipe, whose name was Bashir Ahmed Syed, had been made a judge by Pandit Nehru to secure Moslem support for his own daughter Mrs. Indira Gandhi's succession. She did not fail these Pakistani Moslem scum. The criminal cases against them were withdrawn. Many of them still continue to hold the posts of professors and rectors despite their criminal records. In 1979, these murderers with their so—called students carried out a large—scale massacre of Hindus in Aligarh. The massacre was organised to bring back Mrs. Indira Gandhi to power.)

“This sweeping generalisation produced from Barry (the Gandhian from New Zealand) a series of semi—articulate explosions. I did not remind our fellow—guest (the Jinnah—capped holder of a bogus degree from the worthless Aligarh Moslem

University) of Professor A.N.Whitehead's statement that Islam believes in a world regulated by the will of Allah who imposes order, and I had not then read the prophetic comment of my lively acquaintance Acharya Kripalani on the Mohammedan religion:

“ ‘All situations are supposed to have been provided for.....For instance, the principles regulating conduct towards friends and enemies differ. But in life it is difficult to decide who is a friend and who is an enemy. The friend of to—day may be the enemy of to—morrow.’

(In actual fact, the Pakistani scum who were trying to belittle non—Moslems were themselves found to be trying to sneak into England and America to enjoy the welfare benefits offered in those lands. In England, the Paki scum gathered in such large numbers that British youth had to bash in their heads to make them stop coming in even larger numbers. Paki—bashing became a routine affair in the 1960s. The Jinnah—capped Pakistani bastards could be prevented from infiltrating only by such drastic methods. Miss Vera Brittain was happily alive to witness it.) “ ‘I felt relieved when a fellow—guest tactfully steered the conversation on to the perennial topic of Iqbal. For a few monets Barry rumbled on like an expiring thunderstorm, but eventually he subsided, and we discussed the poet's contribution to Moslem thought. I was to leave Pakistan with several volumes of Iqbal's writings, one of which Dr. Bakar presented to me at a subsequent dinner. When I read them on the homeward ship, they taught me that Mohammedanism lays all its emphasis on individuality, realism, and positive executive action, in contrast to the self—abnegation, idealism and contemplative negativity of the Buddhist and Hindu.’”

(Muhammad Iqbal was a converted Hindu who openly acknowledged that to him Hinduism had given greater inspiration than Islam. When his *Shikwa*, (Complaint against Allah), was published in 1922, the Moslems reacted in their traditional manner to criticism. There were attempts to murder Iqbal. He got terrified and made his submission to the fanatics. In his subsequent poems, he sang the praises of Moslem barbarism. He became also active in the demand for Pakistan, or a separate Moslem state on Indian soil. Iqbal died in 1938, but before dying he confessed to the English writer Edward Thompson that the creation of Pakistan would be a hellish crime against every decent instinct. This has certainly proved to be the case. Pakistan has become a lair of gangsters and fanatical murderers.)

The subversion of India by cunning and fanatical Moslems is still proceeding apace with the open connivance of the ruling Nehru—Indira Gandhi dynasty. Falsehoods denigrating national heroes are openly circulated by Moslem organisations with governmental assistance. Hinduism's holiest spots like the birth—places of Ram and Krishna, the great avatars of India, are now being claimed on spurious grounds as Moslem areas!

France will be subjected to a similar insidious onslaught by the Libyan leader. (He might be either Col. Gaddafi or the Yemen—born fanatic). A large number of French scholars will be heavily bribed or bullied to spread Islam. France will fall away—from the ranks of Western Civilisation and adopt Arab barbarism.

Nostradamus expresses his deep anguish at the spiritual downfall of his beloved native—land. The seer was a patriotic Frenchman.

FRANCE FORGETS JOAN OF ARC, ITS NATIONAL HEROINE

Quatrain 98, Century X

La splendour claire a pucelle joyous,
Ne luyra plus, long temps sera sans sel,
Avec marchans, ruffians, loups odious,
Tant pell—mell montre universal.

The clear splendour shown to the joyous virgin or maid,
Will not shine any more, a long time will pass without salt,
With mercenaries, ruffians, hateful or odious wolves,
All will be pell—mell showing universal confusion.

In this poignant quatrain, the great French—Jewish seer laments the coming degradation of France. The number given to the prophecy is 98. Hence it is likely that the conditions forecast here will obtain in 1998 in France.

The joyous maiden of the first line is Joan of Arc, the national heroine of France. The clear splendour shown to her was the spiritual inspiration which led her to liberate France when she was only 19 years old.

Joan of Arc was born in the small village of Domremy in the east of France, on 6th January, 1412. Her father was a humble cultivator with a large family. Joan of Arc could not expect a comfortable life.

Even from childhood, she looked after many house—hold tasks. Often the task of grazing the domestic animals like cattle and sheep fell to her lot. She had brothers and sisters with whom to share her work.

In the year 1424, when Joan was only 12 years old, she was amazed when a luminous figure appeared out of nowhere with a bright light surrounding it. The spirit identified itself as Saint Margaret. Since it has been noted previously that the so—called Catholic saints were mainly frauds, it is possible that the spirit was that of some great French woman who had died long before and was not yet reborn. The so—called Saint Margaret told the little 12 year—old country—girl that she had been chosen to redeem France from English occupation.

Joan could hardly believe that she could be worthy of such an exalted destiny. She was too young, too poor, too ignorant to be the redeemer or liberator of her country. But the shining spirit told the 12 year—old girl that she should keep herself in readiness.

Subsequently, two other shining spirits also appeared to the little girl. These spirits identified themselves as Saint Catherine and Saint Michael. These too were undoubtedly the spirits of some heroic French personalities of the past. None of the saints mentioned by Joan were either saints or even French when alive. This corroborates the view that the spirits that Joan of Arc heard and saw in Domremy were not in any way connected with the Christian superstition. This was also the opinion of the Roman Catholic bishop who tried her and sentenced her to death years afterwards.

Though Joan was short, stumpy and a Plain Jane (unattractive) she had a strong mind. She did not tell any one of the visits or the messages of the spirits. She was probably making sure that the spirits were not the result of hallucinations, or fevered imaginings.

They proved in the course of next five years that they were indeed voices and visions from the next world. This is a problem which has perplexed historians ever since. Joan of Arc is a great historical figure. But she was only 17 when she became the saviour of France, and only 19 when she was burnt to death as a witch by the Roman Catholic clergy and the English invaders of France. How could a poor, ignorant peasant—girl from Domremy far away from Paris achieve the remarkable things that Joan did? Were her voices and visions real? And if they were, and it is here that rationalists and

historians find themselves in a dilemma, do they not prove the survival of the human personality after death?

Be that as it may, Joan realised that a strange destiny would be hers. In the France of her day, there was a large army of invaders from England who were looting and killing as they wished. These murderous English scum were supported by many French traitors. The French king had not only lost his capital Paris; his own mother even declared that she had borne him to a person other than her husband! With such a comment from the queen—mother, it was natural for people in France to regard the king a bastard without any claim to the throne. Poor Charles VII did not know what he should do. He had no crown, no throne, no capital, no army and very few subjects.

This was the situation in France in January 1429 when Joan of Arc turned 17. Her voices told her that she should now leave home and go to the king, whose camp was 600 kilometres away. Joan until then had not travelled beyond 12 miles from her village of Domremy, or 20 kilometres.

Joan's path was beset with super human difficulties. Still, every obstacle was removed as if by a miracle. In 1429, she reached the king who was living far away from Paris in a small fort. He gave her the command of a small army. Without any experience of warfare, she was yet able to end the siege of the town of Orleans. From that time onwards, she was known as La Pucelle, or the Maid of Orleans.

Within a few weeks, Joan, the Maid of Orleans broke the power of the English invaders at Patay. In that furious battle, several thousands of Englishmen were killed. The king of France was then crowned without any difficulty or danger. It was the highest—point in Joan's amazing career (1430)

But soon afterwards her voices became uncertain about the future. When she was just 19, Joan was captured by her enemies and sold to the English army as a prisoner. After a trial in which a Catholic bishop was the chief judge, the young Maid of Orleans was burnt to death in 1431 as a witch and an enemy of Christianity. Almost five hundred years later, in 1920, Joan was canonized or made a saint. This was yet another fraud of the Roman Catholic pope. After burning Joan as a non—Christian, it was ridiculous to claim that she was a Catholic saint. Joan's voices and visions were real, but they were not in any way connected with Christianity. This was proved

convincingly at her trial before she was burnt alive in 1431. The Maid of Orleans is the national heroine of France. In her honour, no taxes are collected even to—day from Domremy.

The clear splendour, or holy inspiration which animated the Pucelle or Maid of Orleans will not be seen in 1998 in France. There will be no salt for a long time. Salt does not here mean the article of food. In the Bible, salt is used as a symbol of wisdom. Men of worth are called the salt of the earth. A proverb also may be quoted here: If the salt itself loses its savour, wherewith shall we season meat? Meat is kept edible or eatable for a long time by seasoning it with salt. The proverb suggests that if the top men in a country or family are unfit, their followers or dependants will suffer grievously. Unhappily India is ruled by the scum of the earth who conceded Pakistan.

With the salt of wisdom totally lacking for a long time, France will become the victim of mercenaries (people whose only love is money), ruffians or goons, and odious(unbearable) wolves. Wolves in Nostradamus means haters or Jews or anti—Semites. Adolf Hitler's pet—name for himself was Wolf, and he was the worst Jew—hater in history. Though Hitler was 400 year in the future, Nostradamus not merely predicted his murderous career but even calls him by his chosen pet—name.

The mention of unbearable Jew—haters is yet another proof that France will come under the evil influence of Islam. The prophet of Arabia became a deadly enemy of the Jews when they found that his talk of being God's messenger was all bogus. Muhammad thereupon massacred thousands of Jews living then in Arabia. Their chief city was Medina. This was also taken over by force. Muhammad's tomb is in Medina which in former times was the Jewish centre in Arabia. Its name was Al—Yathrib before Muhammad seized it and murdered all the Jews living in it. Since then, Moslems have been enjoined by the Koran to hate the Jews. The mention of odious Wolves or Jew—haters in France can only mean that Moslems or their accomplices will become the ruling power in France.

The last line of the prophecy makes this even more explicit. There will be confusion and anarchy in every part of France. Barbarism will become almost universal or all—pervasive in that unhappy country which till now has been highly civilized.

OTHER EUROPEAN COUNTRIES WILL CONDEMN FRANCE FOR APOSTASY

Quatrain 18, Century I

Par la discord negligence Gauloise,
Sera passage a Mahomet ouvert:
De sang trempe la terre & mer Senoise,
Le port Phocen de voiles & nefes couvert.

By the discord (disagreement) and carelessness of France,
A passage of path will be opened to Muhammad:
The land and sea of Siena in Italy will be blood—soaked,
The port of Phocen(Marseilles) will be covered with sails and ships.

France will disagree with other European countries over the nature of Islam. Because of the French negligence, a path or passageway will be opened to Moslems. Italy around Siena in the north will be the scene of massacres by Moslems. The Mediterranean sea along Italy's coast will also turn red with European blood because of Moslem depredations. The Arab fleet will make its base in Marseilles (this port on the French Mediterranean coast was in ancient times called Phocen. It should be constantly kept in mind that Nostradamus was a deep scholar in Latin and Greek classics. He was also a very successful doctor who became physician to the French king. He did not write the CENTURIES to make money or earn cheap popularity. The book is avowedly intended for serious—minded readers).

The lack of wisdom alluded to in the fore—going quatrain is very graphically brought home here. The French will permit the Moslem fleet to enter Marseilles in overwhelming strength. The harbour will be covered with ships and sails.

The French will be guilty of failure to keep their religion. They will commit the great sin of apostasy, or forsaking their faith.

MARSEILLES DESTROYED BY MOSLEM BARBARIANS

Quatrain 72.Century I

De tout Marseilles des inhabitants changee,
Course & poursuite jusqu'au pres de Lyon,
Narbon, Tholoze par Bordeaux outrage,
Tuez, captifs, presque d'un million.

All the inhabitants of Marseilles will be changed,

Fleeing and pursued into the neighbourhood of Lyons, Narbonne, Toulouse will be outraged or shocked by Bordeaux, Killed and captured will be nearly a million (ten lakhs).

The French folly in admitting the Moslem fleet into Marseilles will be swiftly proved a calamity. The Moslems will at once begin atrocities against the population of the city. Its inhabitants will flee in an attempt to escape. But they will be pursued as far as Lyons, another city in southern France. Lyons is about 200 kilometres away from Marseilles. Over this long distance, the Moslems will continue to attack the escaping refugees of France.

Bordeaux is a port on the Atlantic coast of France. It will also permit the Moslems to set up a base. Narbonne and the other important city of Toulouse will be shocked by the treachery of Bordeaux. The Moslems will kill or capture a million (ten lakhs) French men and women.

EUROPEAN CONDEMNATION OF FRANCE FOR SIDING WITH MOSLEMS

Quatrain 73. Century I

France a cinq pars par neglect assailee,
Tunis, Argel, esmuez par Persians,
Leon, Seville, Barcelona faillie,
N'aura classe par les Venetians.

France will be assailed or condemned by five partners for its neglect, Tunis, Algiers (in North Africa) will be stirred up by Iranians, Leon, Seville, Barcelona (Spanish cities) will be captured, They will not be reached by the navy from Venice in Italy.

The five partners of France mentioned in the first line are presumably Spain, Italy, Germany, England and America. They will assail or strongly condemn France for allowing bases to the fanatical Moslems.

Tunis and Algiers, the capital cities of Tunisia and Algeria will be stirred up by fanatics from Persia (Iran). Simultaneously, the Spanish cities of Leon, Seville and Barcelona will be seized by the Arab Moslems. A fleet sent out from Venice to help them will not be able to reach them. It will be sunk or scattered by the Moslem navy operating out of Marseilles.

ENGLAND COLLAPSES AS SCOTLAND BREAKS AWAY Quatrain 93. Century V

Soubs le terroir du rond globe lunaire,
Lors que sera dominateur Mercure,
L'isle d' Ecosse fera un luminaire,
Qui les Anglois mettra disconfiture.

When the territory of the round globe is under the spell of the
lunaires(with moon—flag),
During the domination of Mercury, messenger of gods,
The island of Scotland will produce a luminary,
Who will put the English to disconfiture(great trouble).

This prophecy is of exceptional interest. It foretells the break—
up of Great Britain, and the separation of Scotland. England and
Scotland came together in 1604 under James I. The Act of Union was
formalized in 1707. The Union Jack flag of Great Britain shows the
two crosses of St. George and St. Andrew. It is an appropriate
banner for the double—cross practised by generations of British
ministers.

Scotland is not really an island at all. But it is a part of the
island—group or archipelago which includes England, Wales and
Ireland. For this reason Nostradamus invariably described the home
of quality—whisky as an island. Scotland is also the only country
where the men wear skirts called kilts. But woe to these who will try
to provoke these skirt—wearing Scots heroes. They are exceedingly
doughty fighters, almost as good as our own Rajputs, or Sikhs, or
Gurkhas, or Marathas, or Jats, or Dogras, or Madrasis, or Bengalis
or Assamese. India is a land of heroes who unfortunately trust such
scum as the Nehru—Indira Gandhi dynastic gang.

The mention of lunaires in the first line is a reference to the
followers of the crescent—moon of Islam. When it has become very
powerful in world—affairs, Mercury, the messenger of the gods in
Roman mythology, will become dominant.

What does this abracadabra or incomprehensible twaddle
mean? But it is neither abracadabra nor meaningless twaddle.
Nostradamus is ironically alluding to the title of Muhammad, the
Arabian founder of Islam. Muhammad is called Rasool, or Messenger
of God in the Koran. Since Muhammad preached as well practised

the bestial crimes of lechery, treachery and butchery, he was no messenger of god, but only an agent of the Devil. His followers claim that he was the last prophet of God. If so, the Almighty must have been scraping the bottom of the barrel to choose such a despicable messenger. Muhammad's religion of Islam is foul barbarism.

The first two lines bring in both the crescent—moon and Mercury. The connection with Islam is made manifest. When Islamic power is dominant, Scotland will produce a luminary, or a person spreading light, who will dispel the darkness cast by Muhammad over his country. This great leader will find that it is no longer possible to remain united with England under a single government. Scotland will thereupon break away, causing discomfiture, or great trouble to the English double—crossers.

When India was on the threshold of freedom in 1947, the English gutternipes and ingrates instigated the Indian Moslem butchers to massacre Hindu—Sikhs. The Indian Moslem traitor—pigs were led by Jinnah and the Agha Khan. Both these scum were under the tutelage of Winston Churchill, the British Tory prime—minister and intriguer. Winston Churchill confesses in his autobiography **A Roving Commission**, that his life was saved by Hindu—Sikh sepoy in 1898 when he was about to be hacked to bits by Moslem Pathans near the famed Khyber pass. Yet this same Winston Churchill intrigued and conspired in 1947 to arm and incite the Indian Moslem scum to massacre Hindus and enslave their womenfolk. The recently published diary of Churchill's war—time private secretary reveals that the British prime—minister was actually contemplating the use of bomber—aircraft against the followers of Mahatma Gandhi in India.

When the American president, Franklin Delano Roosevelt learnt of Churchill's heinous plot, he ordered that on no account should England be allowed to continue to hold India after Hitler's war had ended. Britain was about to be overwhelmed in 1940 when Hitler stood victorious on the continent of Europe. It was only Franklin Roosevelt's support which prevented England's neck from being wrung like a chicken. American equipment and Hindu—Sikh soldiers prevented an English defeat in Hitler's war. Yet the ingrate scum was plotting to destroy his own saviours.

Franklin Roosevelt's death in April 1945 was a major blow to world—peace. A minor compensation was offered when Churchill

who resembled a bloated or overfed pig was thrown out of power by the British voters. Still, as leader of the opposition, he incited the Moslem murderers against the Hindu—Sikhs who were the mainstay of the Allied cause in the Middle East and South—East Asia. The German general Rommel confessed that his defeat at El Alamein in Egypt in Nov., 1942 was due to the stout resistance of Hindu—Sikh troops of the 18th Indian Brigade of the 4th Indian Division. Yet the credit for this victory has been hogged by the British.

On the war against Japanese was—lords in South—East Asia, it is only necessary to read Field—Marshal William Slim's memoirs, **Defeat Into Victory**. The British commander openly acknowledges that the Hindu—Sikh troops were the bravest that he had ever led.

Despite such transcendent services, the British leader Churchill plotted and incited the massacre of Hindu—Sikhs by the Moslem scum in India. This terrible crime will be avenged on its inciters and perpetrators. The Moslems were called their favourite wives by the British colonialists in India till 1947. England is represented by the figure of John Bull, the typical Englishman. The world will soon see an impotent John Bull being cuckolded by his favourite Moslem wives.

Nostradamus is also supported in this forecast by a Scots seer who lived about 300 years ago. He was known as the Brahan Seer. The English writer C.N. Gattey in his book **They Saw Tomorrow** reports that the Brahan Seer "also foretold that there would be a great revolution in Scotland, which would occur when the waters of the Beaully river had thrice ceased to run, and that on one of these occasions, a sturgeon would be caught in the river. It was dried up twice, the second time in 1826, and in 1946, a sturgeon was caught in the estuary. One wonders in view of the Scottish nationalism's growth in strength, and 'Tartan Army' sabotage, what will happen when the Beaully river dries up a third time.

"If such a revolution should take place, then the following prophecy of the Brahan Seer might also come to pass: 'However unlikely it may now appear, the Island of Lewis will be laid waste by a destructive war, which will continue till the contending armies, slaughtering each other as they proceed, shall reach Tarbert in Harris.'

THE BIRTH OF THE SCOTTISH LEADER IN A POOR FAMILY FORECAST

Quatrain 35.Century III

De Plus profond de l'Occident d'Europe,
De pauvres gens un jeune enfant naistra,
Qui par sa langue seduira grand troupe,
Son bruit au regne d'Orient plus croistra.

In the extreme west of Europe,
Of poor people a child will be born,
Who will seduce or win over by his tongue a large following,
His fame or renown will grow even greater under Indian authority.

This quatrain has been wrongly applied to the birth of Napoleon on the island of Corsica in the Mediterranean sea. Corsica is not a part of Western Europe. Besides, Napoleon's parents belonged to the nobility of Corsica and lived in a mansion. The fame of Napoleon was hardly known in India.

Scotland, on the other hand, is in the extreme west of Europe. The luminary which it will produce (quat.93,Cent.V) will be born in a poor family. He will be a great orator and by his words will win a large following. Troupe is not an army, but a gathering or an assembly. Napoleon was an unrivalled commander, but as a speaker, he was a ridiculous failure. His only attempt at oratory on 9th Nov,1799, ended in a fiasco. French was not his mother-tongue, but Italian.

It is the last line of the forecast which links it with the forthcoming triumph of Hinduism. In classical Latin, of which Nostradamus was a profound scholar, Orient means only India. In quatrain 96, Century X, which has been explained in the first chapter, Nostradamus prophesies that Hinduism will destroy Islam. The Scots leader whose birth in forecast in this verse will ally himself with India when England falls under the evil shadow of Islam. Scotland's alliance with India will rescue it from a fate worse than death.

The Roman emperor Hadrian built a wall around 120 C.E. to separate Scotland from England. Since this leader will also bring about a similar separation, Nostradamus in other quatrains calls him Hadrie. There is also another reason for the seer's choice of this name for the Scots hero. The poor in Scotland use a grass known as hadrie for fuel. Both factors taken together add up to a humbly—

born leader of the valiant folk of Scotland. Before this century closes, surely Hadrie will be the uncrowned king of an independent Scotland.



CHAPTER FIVE

ADOLF HITLER : GERMANY'S OWN MUHAMMAD

The fanatics of Islam who might object to the comparison of Hitler with Muhammad must know that it was their own British accomplice Winston Churchill who found their careers ominously similar. Hitler's autobiography, **Mein Kampf** (My Struggle), all too often reads like an updated version of the Koran.

Hitler and Muhammad share the same birth—day too. Both these evil men were born on 20th April, Hitler in 1889, and Muhammad in 570. Both preached and incited unspeakable crimes against unsuspecting communities and countries. Of the two, Muhammad was far and away the worse devil. Hitler and his gang were wiped out in a single generation. But Muhammad's accursed miasma lingers still, poisoning the minds of men in numerous Asian and African countries. Women are of no account in Moslem lands.

Nostradamus, who has forecast the annihilation of Islam by 2006 Christian era, was equally forthright in his predictions of the total destruction of the Nazi evil that Hitler founded. In the chapter on the popes, it has been related as to how Pope Pius VI futilely tried to avert his fate by banning the CENTURIES. Nazi Germany's reaction was more sophisticated but no less futile. It produced a forged edition of the seer's prophecies. This stratagem was however nothing new. French rebels against Cardinal Mazarin had tried the same ploy in 1649. Almost 300 years later, in 1642, the Germans came out with a spurious edition of their own in the middle of the World War II.

HITLER MENTIONED BY NAME 400 YEARS BEFORE HIS RISE TO POWER!

Quatrain 24. Century II

Bestes farouches de faim fleuves tranner,
Pluspart du champ encore Hister sera.
En cage de fer le grand fera treisner,
Quand rien enfant de German observera.

Beasts made ferocious by hunger (for conquests) will make rivers tremble,
Hister will continue to seize more territory.

In a cage of iron the great man will be shackled or trammelled
When the (favoured) child of Germany observes no morality.

Of this incredible (unbelievable) quatrain,, Colin Wilson, in his best—seller, **The Occult** asks in amazement:

“ What could make a man sit down and produce hundreds of stanzas like this? ”

This forecast is so precise a description of the events in the II World War in May—June 1940 that only a historian could have written it. And yet the stupefying fact is that Nostradamus had published it in 1555! This is something for skeptics to mull over and marvel at.

Fully 385 years after it was published, the prophecy was fulfilled when the German Nazi armies of Adolf Hitler broke through the frontiers of Belgium and France. On 10th May 1940, a tornado of troops, tanks and aircraft swept across the rivers and canals of Belgium and north—western France.

16440

The German advance was bewilderingly rapid. Hitler's forces raced forward with tanks leading the way. Hundreds of aircraft swarmed in the air to give them guidance and support. This was a new type of warfare carried on at lightning speed. The Germans called it Blitz—krieg or lightning—war. Tanks and planes were used in perfect joint—action to sweep away their opponents. With each passing hour, Hitler became the master of more French and Belgian territory.

Belgium was the first to surrender. Before the end of May, 1940, the king of Belgium was a German prisoner. France fell in just six weeks. On 22 June, 1940, the French army surrendered. Adolf Hitler insisted that the French surrender should be signed in the same rail—way carriage in which Germany had been forced to surrender in the First World War on 11 Nov. 1918. At that time, Hitler was a humble corporal in the defeated German army. A mere 22 years later, the maniacal dictator of Germany brought about the reversal of the verdict of the First World War. The victor became the vanquished, and France was at the feet of the murderous Nazis.

A railway—coach is of course made of steel, and the seer is right in comparing it to an iron—cage. But who was the great man who came to be shackled or chained in it? When France collapsed before the Nazi German onslaught in May June 1940, the government

resigned. To face the horrors of defeat, an 84 year—old marshal of the army named Petain was made head of France. Petain had earned great glory in the First World War by his determined defence of the fortress of Verdun. But in 1940 he was too old to be more than a figure—head. In any case, France was filled with defeatism. Victory could not have been secured even if Petain had been younger and more energetic. The surrender of France was signed not merely in the same carriage, but at the same spot in the forest of Compiègne at which Germany had been humbled in 1918. The railway—coach was taken to Berlin as a memento of victory. It was destroyed in 1945 during an American air—raid.

The last line speaks of the child or infant of Germany. In the past, infant was the title for princes and princesses. Their bodyguards were called infantry. To—day, ground—troops are called infantry, a harking—back to the units which guarded young royals.

Hitler was born in a middle—class family, but after he made himself Germany's dictator in 1933, his position was more potent than that of any prince of a ruling house. It is for this reason that Nostradamus describes him as the autocratic tyrant of Germany. The Nazi leader was an enemy of morality and openly perpetrated great crimes against millions of helpless Jews and other communities. He had no sympathy, mercy or pity for anyone. In his inhumanity, and crimes, Hitler rivalled Muhammad.

HITLER'S GERMANY PRODUCES A FORGED EDITION OF THE CENTURIES

Readers of this book might often wonder whether its pages are really believable. Books are generally forgotten after the first flush of their popularity has faded. Even Nobel—prize winning writers of the past are now little more than names. But Nostradamus is unique. Even though he wrote his book before Shakespeare was born, his fame remains undimmed. Every new generation finds something new in the CENTURIES. It is for this reason that its prophecies exert a powerful influence on people and politics. The following extract from Charles Neilson Gattey's interesting book, **They Saw To—morrow**, tells the story of Nazi Germany's try at using Nostradamus for propaganda during II World War:

“One evening Frau Goebbels (Mrs. Goebbels, wife of Hitler's able minister for information Goebbels) had been reading in bed a

seventeen—year—old book, **Mysterien von Sonne und Seele** (Mysteries of Sound and Sight) by Dr.K.H. Kritzinger, in which there was a chapter on Nostradamus which mentioned how a German commentator, C.Loog, in a book published in 1921, had interpreted quatrain 57 of Century III as meaning that in 1939 there would be major crises in both Britain and Poland (the true interpretation of this quatrain will be given in Part Two of the present work—the author). She was so excited that she roused her husband and made him read it.

“Within a few days, four other people drew Goebbels’s attention to this prophecy, with the result that he sent for Dr. Kritzinger. When Ellic How questioned the latter, he described what happened at the German Propaganda ministry in Berlin on 4th December, 1939. It appeared that it was the manner in which the prophecy had been fulfilled that had impressed Goebbels. He could see a host of psychological warfare possibilities and obviously supposed that any Nostradamus expert would be able to provide him with further propaganda material for circulation outside Germany. Would Dr. Kritzinger work through Nostradamus for him?

“The visitor explained that he was fully occupied as director of a scientific research institute. Goebbels then asked whom he could recommend as the best available Nostradamus specialist, so he suggested Loog, but as the latter when approached declined the assignment Dr. Kritzinger at last mentioned Karl Ernst Krafft.

“As a result the latter was summoned for discussions to Berlin. He did not see Goebbels, and was interviewed by Dr.Fesel. He was told the sort of Nostradamus material that he would be expected to provide, and that he might be asked to undertake some kind of intelligence work in the Low Countries (Holland and Belgium).

“In January 1940 Karl Ernst Krafft started work for the propaganda ministry under Dr. Fesel’s supervision. His ego was flattered when at a party Dr. Hans Frank, the German Governor—General of Poland introduced him as the man who accurately predicted the attempt on the Fuehrer’s (Hitler’s) life. During the course of the evening he was asked to speak about Nostradamus’s prophecies, and afterwards he displayed a chart showing the astrological aspects that he considered would aid Germany during 1940. He ended by warning that for final victory to be won the war must be over by early 1943 (Krafft’s prediction was completely

vindicated. It was in 1943 that the Germans were routed at Stalingrad in Russia and in North Africa. Mussolini, Hitler's fatuous Italian accomplice was overthrown in July 1943—the author).

“The first results of Krafft's work proved to be 299 copies of a photolithographic reproduction of the 1568 edition of the *CENTURIES*, with a commentary in the form of a 32—page pamphlet in a pocket inside the cover. The original typescript had come to over 200 pages, and made a number of astonishing deductions such as the imminent invasion of Holland and Belgium by the German armed forces (Here also Krafft was proven right—Germany invaded Holland and Belgium a few weeks later, in May 1940—the author). But the security people objected, and ruthlessly censored it, with the result that all that was left was an innocuous essay on the difficulty of interpreting the quatrains.

“It is puzzling why the propaganda authorities should even have allowed the copies to be produced. Ellic Howe points out that for the purposes of psychological warfare it would have sufficed to allow their tame editor to supply his own interpretations of an appropriate selection from the thousand available quatrains, and then have them adapted or rewritten by a hack propaganda writer who would certainly not have shown Krafft's reverent interest in Nostradamus. However, Ellic Howe states, if Krafft required a bait to make the task attractive, the concession that he should have a book to show for his pains was psychologically a sound move.

“The bait (offer or reward like the worm at the end of a fishing—line) must have worked, for Walter Schellenberg writes in his memoirs that in mid—May, about the time the German armies were crossing the Belgian frontier near Sedan, he was instructed to collaborate with the Propaganda ministry in the production of material for dissemination (widespread distribution) in France. He mentions leaflets containing appropriately threatening quatrains from the *CENTURIES* that were dropped from aircraft.

“Nostradamus was made to predict that south—east France would not be affected by the hostilities, and Schellenberg (deputy chief of German secret—police) claimed that the civilian population accordingly took to the roads in that direction, thus leaving the approaches to Paris and the Channel ports (Dieppe, Calais, Rouen, etc.) less congested when the German armies began to move.

“In early 1941, Krafft’s book, **Comment Nostradamus a—t—il entrevu l’Avenir de l’Europe?** (How does Nostradamus view the future of Europe? in French) was published in German—occupied Brussels (capital—city of Belgium where also French is spoken widely), while preparations were in progress to invade England. It was just over 200 pages long, and contained interpretations of 40 quatrains. Krafft had some heated disagreements with Dr. Wilmanns of the German Foreign Office, who had supervised the preparation of the work, and who had wanted him to make certain comments more definitely in Germany’s favour. Krafft thought that to do so would be to arouse suspicions, so to end the dispute, the quatrains in question were omitted.

“Commentators in more recent years have regarded the following as referring to the controversy in Britain over her entry into the European Common Market:

Quatrain 100. Century II

Dedans les isles si horrible tumult,
 Rien on n’orra qu’une bellique brigue,
 Tant grand sera des predateurs l’insult,
 Qu’on se viendra ranger a la grand league.

Within the islands there will be such horrible tumult,
 That nothing shall be heard but the clashing of factions,
 So great shall be the insult of the Robbers,
 That everyone shall join the great league.

(This prophecy concerns the terrible predicament of England when under the influence of Arab Moslem fanatics, England shall force Scotland to declare its independence under the leadership of the luminary whom the seer calls Hadrie—the author).

“Krafft’s interpretation of this was: Within the British Isles there will be such a state of chaos (kayos) that nothing shall be heard but total war. The injuries that these pirates have inflicted upon the nations in the past will have been so great that all Europe will unite to put an end to their predatory behaviour.”

“The volume contained a statement to the effect that translations into German, English, Spanish and Romanian were in preparation, but Ellic How during his reasearches failed to find any printed copies in these languages, though he did discover a Portuguese translation that was brought out under the title of

Nostradamus ve o futuro da Europe by Edicioes Alma, a firm of publishers that was secretly controlled by the German embassy in Lisbon (capital—city of Portugal). A copy of this is in the British Museum Library in London”.

This lengthy quotation from Charles Neilson Gattey's book, **They Saw Tommorrow** is warranted by the need to convince Indian readers of the authenticity and validity of Nostradamus.

The Germans however were only deceiving themselves by imagining that they could tamper with the seer's prophecies. Hitler's doom could not be averted by such paltry tricks.

The name Hister given by Nostradamus to Hitler in the above quatrain is also the name for the Danube river in Latin (Ister). In two other quatrains, where the name Hister recurs, the river Danube is indicated.

ADOLF HITLER AS THE THIRD ANTI—CHRIST **Quatrain 77.Century VIII**

L'Antichrist trois bientot annichilez,
Vingt et Sept ans sang durera sa guerre,
Les heretiques morts, captifs, exilez,
Sang, corps humain, eau rouge, gresler terre.

The third Anti—Christ will soon be totally destroyed (annihilated)
His war of blood (race or type of men) will be during 27 years,
The heretiscs (Chosen Race or Jews) will be killed, made captives, or
exiled,
Blood, corpses of dead folk, reddened water, hail—stones on earth.

This prophecy has mystified many Western commentators who seem to think that it is still in the future. In actual fact, it was fulfilled in the demonic career of Adolf Hitler. His political activities lasted exactly 27 years, from 1918 to 1945. In the end, he and Nazi Germany were annihilated, or exterminated. The seer predicts a similar fate for Moslem barbarians by 2006 C.E. (Christian era)

When Jesus formulated his fraud, he was careful to include a few sublime truths taken from Hindu—Buddhist scriptures which were being propagated by Indian missionaries who settled in Egypt after the emperor Ashoka (270—230 B.C.) had sent the first batch of teachers from India.

Jesus is reported to have declared to his followers:

As you sow, so shall you reap.

In other words, action and reaction are equal and opposite, as Newton declares in his famous Third Law of Motion.

This is true only if rebirth or reincarnation is accepted. In ordinary life, quite often, the exact opposite is manifested. Evil men prosper, while good men are persecuted. This paradox makes nonsense of Jesus's teaching, which is limited to only one birth. The Hindu—Buddhist scriptures, on the other hand, make it clear that what we sow in this life will bear fruit only in the next life. The pattern of our existence is fixed at the moment of birth by the Karma or actions in previous lives. Our sufferings and enjoyments are fixed beforehand by destiny. But by our attitudes and efforts in this life, we shall be creating a favourable Karma for the next re—birth. Seen from this view—point,

As you sow, so shall you reap

becomes not merely a religious doctrine, but a scientific fact. Christianity was adopted as the religion of the Roman Empire in 325 C.E. Constantine had murdered his father—in—law and his own son Crispus. Yet he is hailed as a divine emperor by the Christians who took over Rome during his reign. Christianity had no rival for the next three hundred years in the Middle East and Europe.

But in 622, the Arabian prophet was chased out of Mecca by his enemies who discovered that he was a murderous impostor. Muhammad reached Medina, which at that time was mainly Jewish under the name of Al—Yathrib. Muhammad gathered around him a gang of cut—throats with promises of loot and captured women. He lulled the suspicions of the Jews by pretending to adopt some of their beliefs. To—day, every Moslem turns towards Mecca at prayer—time. But in the early days, Muhammad asked his accomplices to face Jerusalem while praying. Maxime Rodinson in his impartial biography declares that this was done by Muhammad to gain time. The founder of Islam was primarily an impostor. The moment Muhammad felt strong enough to attack the Jews, he found a pretext to do so. The Jews were overcome by the criminals who had become Moslems to get an opportunity to loot and rape and kill without fear of punishment. This was also the strategy adopted by Adolf Hitler to gain support for his Nazi party in Germany in the 1920s.

By sheer violence and barbarism, Islam displaced Christianity in many Asian and African countries. Egypt and Turkey and Syria were formerly strong—holds of Christian churches. To—day, these unfortunate lands or more or less in the grip of Moslem barbarism.

The second anti—Christ in Nostradamus's reckoning is Karl Marx, who abandoned his Jewish traditions to found Communism. Marx was born in Germany in 1818 and died in London in 1883. His magnum—opus, or master—piece is **Das Kapital (The Capital)**, a treatise on misunderstood economics. Still, **Capital** of Marx has become the Bible of the Communist revolutionaries. Russia and several other East European countries have ceased to be Christian and have gone over to Marx. Communism denounces religious faith as the opiate or narcotic of the people.

Hitler was the third anti—Christ. Some people might find this comment ridiculous. Hence, the following quotation is supplied from the **Reader's Digest** on the extraordinary life of Felix Kersten, who was the yoga—doctor to Hitler's secret—police chief. Kersten did not wish to serve the Nazis, but he was asked to do so by the enemies of Hitler in a desperate effort to rescue the victims of Nazi tyranny. Kersten succeeded so well in that task that the government of Holland publicly honoured him as its people's saviour. Hitler had planned to shift the entire Dutch nation away from Holland in 1941.

This is what the **Reader's Digest** says about Kersten's discovery of an even more sinister Nazi plot:

“Felix Kersten, the doctor, sought refuge in Himmler's (chief of Nazi secret—police) small field library. There he made an astonishing discovery. All the books were on religion, the Vedas, the Old Testament, the Gospels, the Koran, critical works and commentaries, theological tracts, mystical writings and volumes on church government and law.

“‘Haven't you told me that a true Nazi can have no religion?’, he asked Himmler (Hitler's chief of secret—police) one day.

“‘Of course,’ Himmler replied.

“‘Well?’, Kersten asked, indicating the shelves of the makeshift library.

“Himmler was amused. ‘I have not been converted,’ he said. ‘These books are necessary for my work’. ‘His face took on an exalted look, and Kersten knew he was about to pronounce the name of his idol. Hitler has entrusted me with the task of preparing

the bible of the new Nazi religion.'

" 'I don't understand,' Kersten said,

" 'After the victory of the Third Reich (Nazi Germany)', Himmler explained, 'the Fuehrer (supreme leader) will abolish Christianity and establish the Germanic faith on its ruins. We will preserve the idea of God, but it will be vague and indistinct. Thus millions of people will say only Hitler's name in their prayers, and 100 years from now nothing will be known but the new religion'. Kersten listened to this with bowed head, afraid to let Himmler glimpse his outraged expression. 'You see, for this new bible I need documents,' Himmler concluded.

It will be clear from the above excerpt that Hitler was as great a charlatan as Muhammad. Anyone who reads the **Koran**, the holy—book of Moslem barbarians and Hitler autobiography **Mein Kampf** (My Struggle) will be struck by the similarity of falsehoods. It was for this reason that even the Hindu—hating British intriguer Winston Churchill was forced to admit that Hitler's book was a new Koran.

Hitler began his political career based on fraud and violence on 10th November, 1918, as he himself declares in *Mein Kampf*. The Nazi frenzy distilled in that book proclaims that Aryans were the only people capable of creating civilisation. The Nazi demon had actually mistaken the true meaning of the word Arya in Sanskrit. An Aryan is not a member of any race or of any specific colour. Whoever behaves and meditates on a noble level is an Arya in an Sanskrit. The Aryan languages are represented by English, German and French in the West, and Russian, Persian and Sanskrit with its daughter—languages in the east. Hence the word Aryan is applicable only to languages of the Indo—Aryan group. Hitler did not know this.

From his ignorance grew a terrible philosophy of race—hatred directed against the Jews. The Nazi maniac seemed to imagine that the Jews were responsible for all of mankind's problems. Hitler forgot entirely that the present Western civilisation is a direct out—growth of Jewish thought and inspiration. Without the Jews, Europe and America would be wildernesses of depravity. Spain and Portugal which expelled their Jewish citizens in 1492 are today ranked among the most backward of European lands. Hitler unconsciously and homicidally was determined to reduce Germany to the level of the Iberian Peninsula. His hatred of Jews was made the corner—stone of

Nazi Germany's existence. Race is a tribe of people with the same blood. This is the war of blood that the second line forecasts in the verse. However, the Jews are not a race, but only a religious community.

Here is Hitler's anti—Semitic (Jew—hating) manifesto in his own words from **Mein Kampf**:

“In standing guard against the Jew, I am defending the handiwork of the Lord.”

It did not evidently occur to the Nazi German mountebank that a god who needs to be defended against a handful of Jews must be a pitiable deity indeed. The only point that can be argued in Hitler's favour is that similar sentiments are to be found in both Christianity and Islam. It is this inhuman attitude which makes these creeds foul superstitions.

Hitler's career began in 1918, and reached its climax in 1933 when he became dictator of Germany. From that time onwards, he plotted and prepared to conquer the entire world. This programme had been announced before hand in detail in his autobiography. Like the Koran, **Mein Kampf** is a book of hatred and bloodshed. The Second World War became inevitable when Hitler tried to carry out his conquests. After spectacular initial successes which made him the master of most of Europe, the Nazi war—lord was overthrown in 1945 mainly due to Russian valour and tenacity. Hitler committed suicide and his ministers were rounded up on 23 May 1945. Hitler's lunatic career of race—hatred had lasted 27 years, minus a few months.

The third line of the prophecy has mis—led many writers to fancy that a great purge of nonconformist Christians is in prospect. But these commentators overlook completely the incongruity of an anti—Christ persecuting non—conformists.

Heretic is derived from a Greek word for making a choice. It is for this reason that a heretic is generally taken to mean a person who differs from others in his opinions on religion. Nostradamus was a great scholar in both Latin and Greek and he uses his words in the classical sense.

A heretic therefore in this context would be a person who has chosen to refute Christianity. The only people in the West to do so as a community are the Jews. It is significant that they are often called

the Chosen Race, though race is inappropriate here. The Jews are not a race at all, but a religious community.

Hitler put into execution his anti—Semitic frenzy from the day in 1933, he took over as Germany's dictator. There were 600,000 Jews in a population of 65,000,000 Germans. They constituted less than 1% of the populace. Still, the Jews accounted for 29% of the Nobel—prizes won by Germany. In the First World War, it was the chemical wizardry of Haaber, a Jew, which kept Germany in the war after its stock of natural phosphate was exhausted. Einstein was yet another Jewish scientist who brought fame to Germany. But the Nazis forgot the past services of the Jews and hounded them out. Haaber and Einstein both went into exile along with 300,000 German Jews. The remaining 300,000 German Jews were murdered by Hitler's Nazi goons.

This was only the beginning of the Nazi massacres of Jews. As Hitler occupied neighbouring lands one by one, the Jewish people in those countries were also systematically massacred in cold blood. Hitler had no genuine ground for killing these helpless Jews. His only pretext was that the Jews were racially inferior. The absurdity of this pretext can be gauged by glancing at the great Jewish contributions to civilisation in this century:

Albert Einstein—discoverer of the theory of relativity.

Paul Ehrlich—discoverer of the drug salvarsan against syphilis

Jacob Epstein—the greatest sculptor of modern times.

Bernard Baruch—American statesman and economist.

Robert Oppenheimer—the builder of the first atomic—bomb.

Leon Trotsky—Russian Communist leader

Henry Kissinger—American secretary of state in the 1970s.

(Like Einstein, Kissinger too fled Hitler's Germany and settled in the United States of America).

The European Jewry which fell into Hitler's clutches was made to perish in the most horrible holocaust in Western history. The young men were made slave—labourers before being killed. Young women were forced into prostitution in army—brothels. Old people and children were killed wholesale in gas—chambers in death—camps set up all over Nazi—occupied Europe from 1939 to 1945.

The Nazi devilishness towards the completely defenceless Jews was unbelievable in its barbarism. It is difficult to convey the horror of the atrocities committed on Hitler's orders. Yet another passage

from the **Reader's Digest** reveals the depths of bestiality of the Nazis:

"From a goods train on siding in occupied eastern France, a woman—worker of the French Red Cross heard a strange, muffled wailing, like the sound of a radio heard through a wall. She walked along the train, listening, and discovered to her horror that inside one of the wagons; children were screaming. She called the station—master and they managed to get the door open.

"There were eighty Jewish children packed tight in that goods wagon, clinging to each other in terror. They had been put aboard by the Germans in Paris with two loaves of bread, a flagon of water, and some cheese. They had been locked in for 18 hours while the train made its halting progress towards the Reich. (Hitler's gangster—state was grandly called the Third Reich). Four had already died. The presence of these dead companions, the darkness, the fear of the unknown future had made the children hysterical. Several of them were temporarily deranged.

"The Germans had cut off their identification bracelets and most of them were too young to know their names. One little girl remembered brightly that she lived at number sixteen but could not remember the street.

"Yet these children were lucky; they were smuggled into hiding. Most of the 15,000 Jewish children the Germans seized in France and packed off to Germany were not so fortunate. There is evidence that many of them were put to death in the gas—chambers of Poland."

The number of Jews murdered by the Nazis under Hitler is around 6,000,000. Those who survived were kept like animals in concentration camps. The luckiest Jews were those who could go into exile. The slaughter is called the holocaust of the Jews. Pope Pius XII did not even have the decency to offer one word of protest. On the contrary many of the Roman Catholic priests were openly with the Nazis. They announced that Hitler was doing God's work by killing innocent Jews. The Protestant churches were also indifferent. After all, Martin Luther had exhorted his followers to kill, rob or exile the Jews.

The Second World War would assuredly have never been fought if Hitler had not become dictator of Germany. In the six years from 1939 to 1945, 70,000,000 people died because of the war or causes associated with it. Naval battles took a heavy toll of life even

on water. The sea often turned red with blood. The bombs dropped from aircraft totalled 2,000,000 tons in weight. These fell like hail—stones on cities and factories.

In the end, Hitler and his gang were annihilated. In all, the Nazi scourge lasted for 27 years. In the scale of history, it is only a fleeting moment. It is for this reason that Nostradamus remarked that Nazism would be wiped out soon. It was.

THE INFAMOUS MUNICH PACT ENCOURAGES HITLER TO START WAR:1938

Quatrain 90, Century VI

L' honissement puant abominable,
Après le fait sera felicity,
Grand excuse, pour n' estre favourable,
Qu'a paix Neptune ne sera incite.

The utterly disgraceful or abominable betrayal,
Will after the deed bring felicitations or congratulations,
The great man will be excused, for not being favourable,
To incite or provoke Neptune(sea—power) to keep the peace.

Adolf Hitler became chancellor or prime minister of Germany on 30 January 1933. At that time, Germany's Weimar constitution, like India's constitution, gave suicidal guarantees to even those parties and factions which were sworn to destroy it. The Nazi crimes were permitted in the name of civil rights. Likewise, in India, Moslem separatism is further bolstered by giving this community of traitors so—called "minority rights." India's other minorities like the Christians and Parsees and Jews have been models of patriotism. The Sikhs are not a minority, but a part of the Hindu—Sikh community. The great Guru Gobind Singh (1666—1708) militarised the Sikhs to protect Hindu religion from Moslem barbarism.

Adolf Hitler did not wish to remain merely as prime minister. Like the late Mrs. Indira Gandhi of India, he wanted to get absolute power. On 27 February, less than a month after he took over power, his goons burnt down the parliament—house in Berlin. The crime was wantonly blamed on the opponents of Hitler. They were illegally arrested. This was the tactic of Mrs. Indira Gandhi too when she declared an illegal infamous emergency in India in 1975 after a high court had found her guilty of perjury (lying) and fraud.

With all opponents in jail or in exile, Hitler made himself Fuehrer or dictator of Germany. In this conspiratorial fashion Germany became shackled under Nazi tyranny which was only a little less barbarous than the murderous savagery of Muhammad. Jews were openly murdered in the streets all over Germany, just as Hindu—Sikhs were massacred in the villages and towns of Pakistan in 1947 and the years which followed.

While the rest of the world watched in horror, Hitler cynically called himself a champion of peace. This was also the tactic utilised by Muhammad. The Arabian impostor was the first to practise murder while claiming to be a man of peace. The likenesses between Hitler and Muhammad are very close indeed.

Still, the Roman Catholic church thought that Hitler was a god—send against the growth of Communism. On 16 July 1933, the future Pope Pius XII signed a concordat or religious agreement with Hitler. With this concordat, the Christian church placed itself on the side of anti—Semitism. Hitler was encouraged to carry out even more horrifying massacres of the helpless Jews.

After its defeat in the First World War, Germany had been forbidden by the treaty of Versailles (a palace outside Paris) to keep a large army or build an air—force. But Hitler's Germany secretly re—armed and clandestinely built up a very powerful air—force. So—called flying—clubs were started everywhere to train pilots. Planes were manufactured in large numbers in remote factories.

After two years of such secret re—armament, Hitler declared on 16 March 1935, that Germany was no longer bound by the Versailles treaty. A new army was created with a large number of tanks (panzers in German) and a very large fleet of air—craft. On 18 June 1935, incidentally the 120th anniversary of the battle of Waterloo where the French under Napoleon had been finally routed, England signed a naval treaty with Hitler in Berlin. The British government was quite willing to betray its ally France to appease Hitler. The policy of appeasement, or giving concessions to violent black—mailers, had begun. This was also the policy which Pandit Nehru followed in India in 1947. He was frightened by the violence of the Moslem League and agreed to the division of the Motherland. Had he been a man of courage like Shivaji or Guru Gobind Singh, the Moslem scum could have been wiped out in a concerted action by the Hindu—Sikh community.

With England openly on his side, and the Roman Catholic church praising him as a defender of Christianity against Communism, Hitler decided that he could freely implement his anti—Jewish ferocity. In September, 1935, he proclaimed a new set of laws by which Jews were declared second—class citizens. They were stripped of all rights under the law. Every Jew, man, woman or child, became a target for Nazi cut—throats. These barbarous regulations to destroy the Jews were known as the Nuremberg laws, because they were announced in Nuremberg in Germany in Sept., 1935. The man who prepared them on Hitler's orders was reinstated after Hitler's downfall in 1945 at Russian hands. England protected the Nazi hireling and he became a top foreign policy expert in West Germany in the 1950s. His name was Hans Globke. In 1954, Globke prompted West Germany to declare that Goa on India's west coast was a part of Portugal. The Portuguese dictator at the time, Antonio Salazar, was another accomplice of Hitler in his hey—day. Globke was paying off a debt to Salazar at the expense of the Hindus. Unfortunately, Sardar Patel had been dead for four years when Globke and other surviving Nazis tried their barbarism against the Hindus. The craven prime minister of India, Pandit Nehru, succumbed to the Nazi pressure—tactics. Sardar Patel would have made the Nazis bite the dust. The Nazis, like the Moslems, only respect force.

When the rest of the world made no protest against his anti—Semitic terror, Hitler went a step further. In March 1936 he moved his troops very close to the French border. This was yet another violation of the Versailles treaty. But Hitler did not care a hoot for it. The road to the Second World war began in March 1936 when Hitler remilitarised the Rhineland on the French border. Britain supported him in that fraud.

On 5 November, 1937, Hitler held a secret—meeting of his military commanders. They were ordered to prepare for a world—war in hot—haste. In March 1938, just four months afterwards, Germany seized Austria. Hitler had been himself born in Austria; yet a foul destiny made Germany his stamping—ground. The Germans are a people with great achievements to their credit. It was their terrible misfortune to become slaves of Hitler.

It must be recorded to the credit of Germany that its finest citizens left their fatherland rather than serve Hitler.

Among them were:

Thomas Mann—Germany's foremost novelist,
Erich Maria Remarque—Germany's most popular writer,
Dr. Brüning—Germany's former prime—minister,
Marlene Dietrich—Germany's greatest film—actress,
Willy Brandt—Germany's future chancellor and Nobel laureate, and
Karl Ossietzky, another Nobel laureate who died in a Nazi
concentration camp in 1938 for exposing and opposing Hitler.

But while these high—minded Germans abandoned their homes and hearths to oppose Hitler, there were guttersnipes in several countries who admired the Nazi demon. Among these guttersnipes was Muhammad Ali Jinnah, the founder of Pakistan on Indian soil. In 1938, Jinnah declared that Hitler was an inspiration to India's Moslem traitors. The Moslem League in India, founded by the Aga Khan, with British connivance, modelled its campaign of loot, rape and murder on the Nazi pattern. Even to—day, Hitler's methods are faithfully imitated in Pakistan.

The British prime—minister in 1938 was Neville Chamberlain. Like India's first prime—minister Jawaharlal Nehru., Chamberlain was a craven bum. He believed that by appeasing the Nazis with every type of concession in politics and military matters he could win over Hitler. This was exactly the terrible blunder committed by Nehru in dealing with Moslem demands in India. Appeasement never works. It only makes violent groups even more greedy. We in India are still paying the price of Nehru's cowardly betrayal of the country's integrity.

In a like manner, Neville Chamberlain betrayed the countries which trusted England to oppose and overthrow Hitler. After swallowing up Austria in one gulp in March 1938, Hitler did not relax. He began to demand that neighbouring Czechoslovakia should hand over areas in which Germans were living. This is precisely the type of demand that Moslems have been making in India. And everytime, by force they have succeeded. Unless the Hindu—Sikhs awake, Moslem barbarism will occupy the entire country.

Czechoslovakia had a defence treaty with France, and France was England's ally. For this reason, the Czech leaders felt that they need not fear Hitler's menaces. But Hitler knew that Britain secretly wanted to help him. For the British too, Hitler was a guardian—angel against Communism. It did not cross the minds of the British blimps

that Hitler was set on a path of world—conquest. He made no secret of it. His autobiography, **Mein Kampf** (My Struggle) frankly announced it.

The area in which the Germans in Czechoslovakia were in a majority was called the Sudetland. Since it bordered on Germany, the Czechs had built their fortifications in Sudetenland.

Hitler cunningly demanded the cession of Sudetenland as a ploy to render Czechoslovakia defenceless. The Nazi demon pretended that he had no designs on the rest of the country. But anyone who had read Hitler's autobiography could see that the Nazis were only plotting to destroy the Slavs. This is what Hitler wrote:

"If new territory must be acquired in Europe, it must be mainly at Russia's cost, and once again the new German empire should set out to acquire Slav territory in eastern European. This was how the Teutonic knights (armed German bandits who resembled Moslem bandits in their tactics and greed) conquered territory for the Germans in the past. It is necessary to continue this work. Areas must be seized by the German sword in eastern Europe, to provide livelihood for more Germans. For such a policy however, there is only one possible ally in Europe. That is England."

When Hitler seized Austria in March, 1938, 300,000 Jews living in that country were massacred or exiled. Sigmund Freud, the man who created the modern science of psychology, was driven out at the age of eighty—two from his home in Vienna. Freud's three sisters were murdered. The Czechs know what to expect if the Nazis seized their country. In Hitler's ideology, only the Germans, whom he wrongly called Aryans, were fit to rule. This is similar to the Moslem doctrine that only Islam should be permitted wherever the Moslems are in a small majority. But wherever the Moslems are in a minority, their traditions incite them to demand special rights as a minority. This is what has happened in India. Pakistan massacred or expelled all its Hindu Sikhs. But in India, the Pakistanis with illegal citizenship demand special concessions. The Nehru—Indira Gandhi dynasty has been protecting the Moslem snakes to keep itself in power.

When Hitler began to menace Czechoslovakia in 1938, the greatest living writer in that country was Karel Capek. It was Capek who popularised the word robot in his play **R.U.R.** Robot is a Czech word for an antiquated working slave. Capek realised that non—violence

in the face of barbarism would not merely mean suicide but handing over women and children to slavery. Unfortunately the wisdom of Capek did not prevail in his country. Even in India, Mahatma Gandhi openly advised victims of violence to use every means, including force to protect women and children from Moslem mad—dog fanatics. But Nehru and his dynasty forgot the Mahatma's message. Millions of Hindu—Sikhs were given over to Moslem fanaticism in the name of spurious non—violence.

Czechoslovakia is a small country with only a fifth of Germany's population. Hence it had signed a defence pact with France which also was menaced by Hitler. France in turn was England's ally. Therefore the Czechs expected military assistance from both England and France in the event of a German onslaught. The Czechs themselves are a courageous and sturdy folk. Further, they had modern—arms of their own manufacture. The famous Skoda factories were located on their soil. Incidentally, the Bata shoe company is also a Czech enterprise. The Czechs were quite ready to give Hitler a bloody—nose if he violated their borders. The Nazi demon drew back when he found his opponents were ready to fight. Instead, he employed propaganda as a weapon.

Propaganda means spreading falsehoods deliberately to lower the reputation of a person or a party or a country. Hitler's minister for propaganda was the same Joseph Goebbels who in 1941 produced a spurious edition of the CENTURIES. Joseph Goebbels was the man who invented the big lie as a weapon in psychological warfare. He would make outrageously false statements. At first, other people would refuse to believe such gross falsehoods. But Goebbels kept repeating the same canards till finally many of his hearers felt that there must be some truth in those brazen falsehoods. The tactic of the big lie was however no new thing. Muhammad was its first practitioner. At every stage in his career, as Maxime Rodinson has shown in his scholarly and meticulous biography, Muhammad projected his lust and greed as the will of Allah. Those who read the Koran with an impartial mind will be shocked to find God apparently egging on Muhammad to seduce his own daughter—in—law Zeinab! The Arabians prophet was the true progenitor of Nazi methods of propaganda. In perfect imitation of Islamic tactics, Hitler and Goebbels let loose a war of nerves against the gallant Czechs. They were accused of trying to massacre the German minority. In actual fact, not a single German had been

harmd by the Czechs. Still the Nazis unleashed a drum—fire of propaganda backed up by threats of military action.

In that hour of grave peril, the Czechs looked expectantly to Britain and France for succour. But the British prime—minister in 1938 was a mypoic moron named Neville Chamberlain. He expected that he could appease Hitler's ambition by offering up the Czechs. It did not occur to Chamberlain and his gang to read Hitler's own declarations in **Mein Kampf**. In a like manner, Nehru and his gang of so—called secularists in India have been trying to appease the Moslem fanatics by sacrificing Hindu lives and territory. Such appeasement of violent demands will never bring peace. It will only lead to an even more bloody conflict.

Neville Chamberlain, like Jawaharlal Nehru, India's first prime minister, was too foolish to realise the perils of appeasement. He was mortally afraid that the German air—force would lay waste British cities in case of war. This fear was grossly exaggerated. Likewise, in 1962, Nehru and his gang of traitors and toadies were paralysed by the fear of Chinese air—strikes against Indian cities during the Communist invasion of the Himalayas. Some 7000 Indian troops were killed unnecessarily because Nehru did not have the courage or guts to order air—attacks against Chinese supply lines. The resemblance between Neville Chamberlain and Jawaharlal Nehru is too close to be overlooked. But their post—humous reputations have been startlingly different. In England, Chamberlain is today disdained as a worthless cunt. In India by contrast Nehru still enjoys an officially inspired image as a great hero and patriot! In truth, he was an even worse cunt.

While Chamberlain dithered in London, Hitler in Berlin pressed home his advantage by raising further the tempo of his foul propaganda. Across that Atlantic ocean, President Franklin Roosevelt of U.S.A. watched the events in Europe with profound concern. He knew that Hitler wanted to conquer the world, and that no appeasing concession would satisfy the Nazis. America was officially neutral, but privately President Franklin Roosevelt sent a top—secret message to Chamberlain that America would support him if he resisted Hitler. Roosevelt's assurance of American support was a cast—iron guarantee of success in any confrontation that might arise. Still, incredibly, Chamberlain rejected the American president's great—hearted offer. In this respect too Nehru resembled Neville Chamberlain. In 1953, another American

president, Dwight Eisenhower, offered India unlimited quantities of arms to defend its frontiers. There were no conditions attached to Eisenhower's offer. Still Nehru off-handedly rejected it. In 1962, when the Chinese struck across the Himalayas, India had to beg the U.S.A. for those same arms! Undeniably, Jawaharlal Nehru was a mindless cunt.

Hugging his suicidal faith in appeasement and spurning America's support, Chamberlain flew to Germany three times in September, 1938. Hitler saw his opportunity, and at once seized it. He raised his demands on each occasion. On 29—30, September, 1938 Chamberlain yielded to Hitler's blackmail without even consulting the Czechs, Czechoslovakia was partitioned, just as India was divided in 1947 with Nehru's craven consent. Hitler occupied the area where the Germans were in a majority. It was however only the thin end of the wedge. In March, 1939, the Nazis swept into Prague, the Czech capital. The Munich pact signed by Chamberlain in 1938 made the Second World War inevitable. Ever since, Munich has become a byword for cowardly betrayal of trusting brothers and friends.

When Chamberlain signed away all hopes of world—peace in 1938, he was not condemned in his own country Britain. On the other hand, he was praised to the skies as a peace—maker. Here also the resemblance to the other cunt Jawaharlal Nehru is striking. Nehru too fancied that he was an inter—national peace—maker by giving away India's vital security interests. And he too was lavishly felicitated or congratulated, just as Chamberlain was congratulated in Sept. 1938 for his cowardly betrayal of the Czechs.

Neptune was the Roman god of the sea. In 1938, Britain was still the most powerful naval power afloat. In other words, it held the trident of Neptune. Yet the British prime—minister lacked the courage and the vision to use that trident or weapon to enforce peace. By his failure, Chamberlain reduced Britain to the condition of a thread-bare empire. The navy-minister in England was so disgusted with Chamberlain's poltroonery that he resigned in protest (Duff-Cooper was his name).

Documents captured from Germany after the war showed that if only Chamberlain had shown a bold front, Hitler would have collapsed in 1938. His own army would have rebelled. In this respect as well, similarity exists between Chamberlain and the other appeaser,

Had Jawaharlal Nehru refused to agree to the partition of India in 1947, the Moslem fanatics would have been reduced to impotence. By using the Sikh, Gurkha, Rajput, Jat and Maratha troops, Jinnah and his multitude of Moslem murderers could have been exterminated in a few months. But Nehru lacked the foresight of a statesman and the patriotism of a hero. Still, like Chamberlain, he was felicitated for his betrayal.

CHAPTER SIX

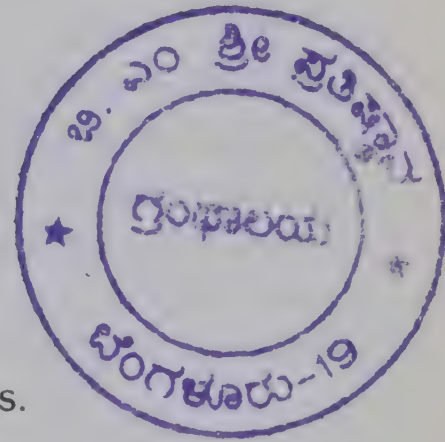
PRELUDE TO HINDU DESTINY

ENGLAND EXPANDS INTO AN EMPIRE BUT DECLINES
AFTER 300 YEARS

Quatrain 100, Century X

Le grand empire sera par Angleterre,
Le pempotam des ans plua de trois cens:
Great copies passer par mer & terre,
Les Lusitains n'en seront pas contents.

The great empire will belong to England,
It will be all—powerful for more than 300 years.
Great armies will cross by land and sea,
The people on **Lusitania** will not be content or happy.



England at the time of Nostradamus's death was ruled by the Tudor queen Elizabeth I. She remained unmarried and hence she is known as the Virgin Queen. Even the American state of Virginia, the home of fine tobacco, gets its name from this false virgin. In fact, Elizabeth I had so many lovers that she was almost a nymphomaniac. She was anything but a virgin.

It was during this unchaste woman's rule that the East India Company was founded on 31 December 1600 by group of London merchants. From that time onwards, England was well set on the road to empire. India in that era was the richest land in the whole world because of its Hindu genius and strength of labour. England cunningly siphoned off this wealth into its own coffers, the entire country fell under East India Company's rule by 1849. The Sikhs of the Punjab were the last to submit. They were betrayed by their own leaders Sher Singh and Teja Singh after the death of the Lion of the Punjab, Ranjit Singh in 1839.

Till 1914, that is to say, for a period of more than 300 years as forecast by Nostradamus, England was the richest and most powerful nation in the world because it drew upon India's vast resources. India was poetically but truthfully described as the Brightest Jewel in the British Crown. The British even stole the Kohinoor diamond from the Maharaja Ranjit Singh's heirs. Hindu—Sikh soldiers brought victories to England.

But in 1914, Germany, united only recently by Bismarck, grew very powerful and challenged British hegemony. The Germans are a very brave and determined people. Under their hammer-blows, the British began to totter. German submarines roamed under the seas and started sinking vast numbers of British ships. Defeat stared the British in the face.

Only America's intervention could save England from disaster. The British leader Winston Churchill devised a diabolic plot to involve America in the war against Germany. On 7 May, 1915, a large ocean-liner carrying ammunition and many American passengers was deliberately made to pass over a hidden German submarine. Its captain was 32-year-old Walter Schwieger. He fired a torpedo from U-20 at the Lusitania passing overhead.

The liner's contraband ammunition cargo blew up, destroying and sinking the Lusitania. More than a thousand were killed, among them 124 Americans. They included the American stage—manager or impresario, Charles Frohman, and the millionaire Vanderbilt. American anger at their death was unjustly turned against Germany. In 1917, America entered the war as England's ally Germany was defeated in the following year, 1918.

Lusitania is the classical Latin name for Portugal. But the seer is not referring here to that benighted country. The people of Lusitania in this quatrain are the doomed passengers of the liner sunk in 1915 by the German submarine U—20. The man solely responsible for that crime was Winston Churchill who in 1947 plotted the partition of India in connivance with Moslem traitor—cunts like Jinnah. The Americans should have tried him for mass—murder of American citizens on the high—seas. Instead, in 1963, Churchill was made an honorary American citizen. Truly, our American friends sometimes go right off their heads.

Germany fought splendidly in the First World War, but its leaders lacked strategic vision. Its unifier Bismarck had always followed one motto; Keep friends with Russia. As long as Russia was friendly, Germany had nothing to fear. But when Bismarck was dismissed by a foolish new king, the country's fate was sealed.

When the First World War suddenly erupted on 1st August 1914, everyone, including the Germans were taken by surprise. Nostradamus had forecast that the German king (or emperor, since the seer called him a leader of a great Germany) would go to the

assistance of Austria—Hungary. The Austro-Hungarian crown prince was assassinated by a young Yugoslav (then called Serb), and Austria went to war against Serbia (present—day Yugoslavia). The French and the British sided with Russia which was on the side of Yugoslavia. Germany declared war against Russia in support of its own ally Austria—Hungary. It was in this complicated manner that the First World War suddenly erupted in 1914

Within the first six weeks of the war, Germany expected to win against France, and nearly did so. But the Russians in the east were the allies of France. They moved against east Germany in a massive invasion without any preparation. The German armies fighting near Paris had to be withdrawn to oppose the Russian drive. The French and British seized this opportunity to counter—attack the Germans. The battle of Marne was fought in September, 1914, and Germany was repulsed from the gates of Paris. Germany's defeat was solely due to the Russian intervention in the east. Russia was defeated at Tannenburg, but even in defeat, it was able to upset the German time—table for war.

Nostradamus has several quatrains predicting the origins and course of the First World War. These will be examined in the second part of this book. If Germany had not stupidly made an enemy of Russia, it is quite likely that it would have won against Britain and France. So great was the fear of a German victory in August—September 1914 that the British people created a wishful myth that the Russians had sent an expedition to England to beat back the advancing Germans. Everywhere in England people fervently believed that the Russians had sent troops to rescue them. In actual fact, Russian soldiers never landed in England, But they made it impossible for the Germans to do so either.

The Russians are a fantastically brave people. Like the Hindus, they are friendly and civilised in their outlook. They sacrificed the cream of their youth in 1914 to save England and France from being defeated by Germany. But the burden of war proved to heavy for Russia, and it was in 1917 knocked out finally. The Communists under Lenin seized power in November 1917. At that time, Russia was still using the Julian calendar which had been scrapped by the rest of Europe in 1582. Consequently, it was 13 days behind the Gregorian calendar adopted in the West in 1582 under pope Gregory. For this reason, though the Communist revolution in Russia took place in November, 1917, it is officially styled the Great

October Revolution. Russia switched over to the Gregorian calendar in 1918 on Lenin's orders. The Communist revolution in Russia was forecast by Nostradamus in 1555 in quatrain 17, Century VIII. Russia's capital then was not Moscow, but the maritime city which is now called Leningrad after the Communist colossus. Incidentally, Lenin was a tiny man physically. He was less than five feet or less than 150 centimetres tall. But his capacity was Himalayan.

The Germans missed victory in 1914 due to Russia's totally unexpected invasion of Germany. With the Russians out of the war, Germany in 1917 again stood on the threshold of Victory.

But again, the German leaders proved themselves to be greedy jackasses. True it was that Russia had been knocked out of the war. But in the very same, year, 1917, America entered the war owing to Winston Churchill's deceit and diabolic crime in getting the Lusitania sunk by the German submarine U—20. The Americans who died on that liner included millionaires and showmen. President Wilson declared war against Germany in April, 1917, nearly two years after the sinking of the liner off the coast of Ireland. Winston Churchill and his British accomplices were delighted by the success of their devilish crime against unsuspecting American civilians. There could be no doubt now of Germany's eventual defeat.

Americans resemble the Russians in many ways. Both are fine and friendly folk who have never practised treachery to their neighbours. But when provoked, both Americans and the Russians fight to the death. Germany was extremely undiplomatic in provoking both these giant powers in both the world wars of this century. In 1917, Germany was given a second chance to win. It muffed it by seeking to destroy Russia for all time.

President Wilson, like Mahatma Gandhi, was a pacifist and an idealist. Even under grave provocation, he had declared that he was "too proud to fight". But after seeing the limitless lust for conquest of German militarists, the American president ordered total mobilization of his country's measureless strength. When roused to battle, the Americans perform the seemingly impossible. Germany did not know this fact. She learnt it the hard way.

In March, 1918, while America was still mobilizing its men and transporting them across the 3000 miles or 5000 kilometres of the north Atlantic ocean, the Germans opened their last great offensive in France. If they had thrown in all their troops, victory might have

been won before the Americans could arrive in strength. But the greedy German leaders wanted at the same time to loot Russia. Instead of withdrawing the million (10 lakh) German soldiers on the Russian front for deployment against England and France, Germany insisted that Russia should sign the humiliating treaty of Brest—Litovsk in the same month of March 1918. Brest—Litovsk not only humiliated Russia; it fatally weakened Germany her-self on the eve of the final battles of the First World War in 1918.

The Americans sent over 2,000,000 troops hastily to the help of Britain and France against the German offensive of March 1918. Still it was touch and go till the Yanks actually arrived in full—strength. The Germans got to within hailing distance of Paris, just as they done in 1914. But at that time the Russians had frustrated them. The second time around, there was no danger of a Russian intervention. But the Americans were arriving at the rate of 10,000 soldiers daily. The Germans were in a race against time, and the only hope of victory lay in recalling the million troops left in occupation of Russia. Even if half of them had been hurled against the British and the French, the Germans would have won before America could exert its strength. But this opportunity was lost due to greed.

The 2,000,000 American soldiers who reached France in the closing months of the war were young, strong, brave and cheerful. They were cock—sure that they could lick the Germans, and sang as they marched to battle:

The boys were hot and dusty,
They took off their shirts and collars.
The pretty maids who met them,
Made heaps and heaps of dollars.

Against this flood of American young men, the Germans could do very little. In November, 1918, the German emperor fled or ran away to Holland. The German generals ran away to Sweden, Britain was saved in the nick of the time. The cleverly contrived sinking of Lusitania was responsible for rescuing England. The First World War was mainly fought between the Germans on the one hand, and the Russians, the French, the Hindu—Sikhs and the Americans on the other. England contributed little except frauds and conspiracies. It was unwittingly assisted by the senseless greed of the German military top—brass.

After losing the war and running away ignominiously, the German generals thought of an ingenious and dangerous face—saving falsehood. They declared that the German army had been stabbed in the back by the Jews. As almost all the German top—brass ran away from the battle—front in November 1918, there was no possibility for anyone to stab in them in the back. Still, this cowardly fraud was held out as a pretext for the mass—murders of the Jews when Hitler came to power in Germany. The sinking of Lusitania was truly a momentous historic event.

THE BRITISH EMPIRE CRACKS UP IN 1942

Quatrain 42, Century X

La regne humain d' Anglique,
Fera son regne paix union tenir,
Captive guerre dumi samm de sa cloture,
Long temps la paix leur fera maintenir,
The humane or easy—going rule of English origin,
Will unite power and peace in its regime.
War will be limited to only half its territory,
For a long time the British will maintain peace.

In the quatrain just interpreted, Nostradamus had foretold that the British paramountcy (unchallenged power) would last for more than 300 years. England's greatness began with the founding of the East India Company in 1600. More than 300 years later, Britain received crippling blows in the First World War. Nearly a million (10 lakh) Britons died in the battle—fields of that terrible conflict. The loss of the cream of its youth in 1914—18 was a blow from which Britain never really recovered. To this day, the dead young men are mourned in England as the Lost Generation.

After 1918, the prime place in world affairs belonged to the United States of America. Still, Britain did not give up its arrogance and deceit. In 1917, it had promised India that freedom would be given in return for help against Germany. Hindu—Sikh young men joined the British—Indian army in large numbers till it reached a total of 1,000,000. It was the Hindu—Sikh troops who brought victory to England in the Middle East. But again the credit for this achievement has been cunningly appropriated by England in the name of Lawrence of Arabia. If Hindu—Sikhs had not fought in the Middle East, Lawrence of Arabia would have died in a Turkish prison.

It was the lancers (horsemen) from Mysore and Jodhpur who chased away the Turks from their strong—holds near Damascus. It was only after this had been done that Lawrence of Arabia rode into Damascus like a conqueror. This was just another British fraud. But clever propaganda made the world believe that it was indeed the British who had won. Kemal Ataturk, the Turkish leader who rescued the fleeing Turks from Damascus, fought against Hindu—Sikh troops and developed great admiration for them. Later, when a delegation of Indian Moslem traitors met him with complaints against Hindu—Sikhs Kemal Ataturk advised those namak—haraams to cultivate patriotism and lead honest lives as loyal Indian citizens. The Indian Moslems however disregarded the Ataturk and reverted to the barbarism of Islam.

The treachery of Indian Moslem traitor—dogs was led by the Aga Khan in its initial stages. Kemal Ataturk openly condemned the Aga Khan as a lackey of the British. Yet the Government of India under the Nehru—Indira Gandhi dynasry of traitors continues to give undue privileges to the Aga Khan's gang. He is even called his holiness. The squalid story of the Moslem treachery against the Ataturk and India may be read in the biography of the Turkish titan, **Grey Wolf**, written by H.C. Armstrong and issued in the Penguin series.

After the cowardly surrender of Neville Chamberlain to Hitler at Munich in September 1938, also forecast by Nostradamus, the power and prestige of Britain virtually disappeared. Nazi Germany became the foremost military power in the world. As Chamberlain took off from the Munich airport after betraying Czechoslovakia to the Nazi wolves, the German foreign minister Ribbentrop turned to newsman at the airport and remarked: "That old man has to—day signed the death—warrant of the British empire".

Almost nine years later, in 1947 another appeaser of barbarism, the Indian prime—minister Jawaharlal Nehru, signed the death—warrant of millions of Hindu—Sikhs by agreeing to the division of India. Nehru had repeatedly pledged himself in public that he would never accept the creation of a barbarian Moslem state on Indian soil. But like Chamberlain, Jawaharlal Nehru was a coward and traitor at heart. Still he managed to foist his worthless family on the Hindu—Sikhs by fraud and force.

The partition of India in 1947 did not diminish the menace of Moslem barbarism in India, On the contrary, it made it worse. Likewise the Munich Pact did not appease Hitler's lust for conquest. It served only to stimulate an even more ferocious appetite. Exactly a year after the Munich surrender by Britain and France, in September 1939, the Nazi Demon invaded Poland. That country was his accomplice in dismembering the remnant of Czechoslovakia. The Poles were even talking of erecting a statue of Hitler in Warsaw. The present pope John Paul II is a Pole. His Polish superior, Cardinal Adam Sapieha of Wroclaw was openly agreeable to the massacres of Jews by Hitler's minions. His only stipulation was that professional murderers should be asked to carry out the mass—killings!

When England found itself at war with Germany in September, 1939, Hitler had cunningly averted Russian intervention by signing a fraudulent treaty of non—aggression. It lasted for less than two years. Nostradamus writing in 1555 prophesied that the Nazi—Soviet pact of August 1939 would only be a truce. The seer sitting alone in a trance in his room at Salon 400 years earlier had foreseen it all.

The Indian National Congress in 1939 was truly a congress or an assembly of every section of the nationalists. Today, under the influence of the Nehru—Indira Gandhi traitor—gang, the Congress is called a party. It is tantamount to declaring that black is white and vice versa.

The Indian Nationalist leaders led by Mahatma Gandhi eagerly offered help to the British in fighting the Nazi murderers. In return, they asked that Britain should concede India's freedom. Since the British claimed to be fighting Hitler to uphold freedom of oppressed countries, Mahatma Gandhi's request was as modest as it was reasonable. But the British refused.

Instead, they tried to stab India in the back. On 23rd March 1940, while Hitler was giving the finishing touches to his schemes of conquest in Western Europe, the British government instigated the blood—thirsty Indian Moslem traitor—dogs to demand the partition of India. Winston Churchill was the chief instigator of this monstrous crime against civilisation.

The British and Moslem conspiracy against India temporarily went into the background when Hitler struck across the borders of Western European countries (Quatrain 24, Century II). British

troops scuttled across the English channel from Dunkirk unable to face the Nazis. The only troops to withdraw without losing their cool or sang—froid were the Hindu Jats. As they disembarked at an English port after the terrible ordeal of the retreat, they still looked as cheerful as if they were on parade. The British writer Compton Mackenzie was struck by their remarkable courage and capacity. In the Second World War, it was again the Hindu—Sikhs who saved England's skin. Otherwise Hitler might have installed a military governor of his choice in the Buckingham palace in London.

The only group in India which openly supported Hitler and the Nazis was the Moslem League led by Jinnah, the founder of Pakistan. In September 1938, when the infamous Munich Pact destroyed democratic Czechoslovakia, Jinnah and his Moslem cunts had proclaimed that Hitler was an inspiration to India's Moslems. By contrast, the Indian National Congress under Mahatma Gandhi had strongly denounced Nazi atrocities against the Jews. The Indian National Congress even offered asylum to the Jews of Europe who might wish to come to India to escape Hitler. The British government torpedoed this offer. But some scores of Jews were nevertheless brought into India by Hindu—Sikh well—wishers who provided them with employment.

No Jew or Parsi has ever been harmed in any way in India's long history. The American conductor Zubin Mehta is a Parsi. His ancestors fled Iran a thousand years ago to escape Moslem massacres. Indian nationalists revere another Parsi, Navroji, as the founder of Western—type nationalism in India. The country's biggest industrial house are the Parsi Tatas. The Indian army deputed a Jewish general named Jacob to arrange the modalities of the Pakistani surrender in 1971 when Bangladesh was liberated by Hindu—Sikh warriors. The Pakistani scum had killed 3,000,000 unarmed civilians with American arms supplied by the Nixon Administration. But when the Indian army went in, 90,000 Pakistani murderers threw down their arms and fell at the feet of our jawans (G.I.s.) after only a fortnight of fighting. Tens of thousands of tons of American—supplied equipment fell into our hands. General Jacob, the only Jewish general outside Israel, took charge of the surrendered Pakistanis. The Indian commander was a Parsi, or Zoroastrian.

The contrast between the Hindu—Sikh treatment of Jews and Parsis and the Moslem conduct towards the same communities is sufficient to explain the difference between civilisation and barbarism. Ironically, the Indian Moslem traitor—dogs, after dividing the country and creating Pakistan, have been demanding special concessions as a minority. They are not even Indian citizens morally, but only Pakistani scum.

Winston Churchill took over as British prime—minister on 10th May, 1940 when Hitler launched his invasion of Western Europe. Churchill claimed to be anti—Nazi but in India, he showed great favour to Hitler's admirer Jinnah of the Moslem League. One great Indian nationalist leader, Subhash Chandra Bose immediately realised that the British would attempt the mass—murder of Hindus by employing Moslem scum as their hatchetmen. Mahatma Gandhi (Indira Gandhi, the treacherous bitch who imposed an illegal emergency in India in 1975 after an adverse high—court verdict against her was in no way related to the saintly Mahatma) and the Indian National Congress still believed in non—violence. But Subhash Chandra Bose gave the slip to the British who had imprisoned him and made his way to Berlin after a hazardous journey.

The Communist cunts have always attempted to depict Subhash Chandra Bose as a fascist and ally of Hitler. But the facts of his career tell an entirely different story. Netaji (Great Leader, as Subhash was affectionately known to India's millions) tried very hard to seek asylum in Russia and make it a base for anti—British struggle. But the Indian Communist scum had poisoned Stalin's mind against the heroic Netaji. Russia refused to give him any assistance. Still, Subhash managed to travel through Russia with an Italian passport and arrived in Berlin. He had great admiration for Russian people, a characteristic found in all Hindu—Sikh patriots.

Adolf Hitler and Benito Mussolini, the Fuhrer and the Duce respectively of Nazi Germany and Fascist Italy, tried to use Netaji as a fool. But the Indian leader was a dedicated patriot. Speaking in Berlin in May, 1942, when Hitler's black tyranny was still a great menace, Netaji openly announced that he was no apologist of the Axis gang. Hitler sensed the determination in Subhash Chandra Bose and made no attempt to manipulate him. Germany was compelled to recognise Netaji as a visiting dignitary. The Free India Centre which he organised in Berlin was recognised as an embassy

of an Independent country in May, 1942. The British strangle—hold over India was at last broken. It occurred in the very year indicated by the number Nostradamus assigned to the obituary of the British empire, 42.

This was not the only blow to the British intriguers led by Winston Churchill. Japan entered the Second World War as Hitler's ally on 7th December, 1941 by attacking the American naval—base at Pearl Harbour in Hawaii. The Japanese had been repeatedly provoked by racial incidents in the United States. In 1922, America had even intervened to prevent a renewal of the alliance between England and Japan. This alliance had actually protected American shipping in the Pacific ocean during the first world war from German warships. Yet America's racists managed to provoke anti—Japanese feelings among their fellow—citizens. The Japanese were derided as yellow—monkeys. In 1922, in addition to breaking up the Anglo—Japanese alliance, America banned the immigration of Japanese settlers.

When the First World War ended in Germany's defeat in 1918 her colonies were appropriated by her late enemies. Japan laid claim to eastern New Guinea (now Papua New Guinea) which had been taken over by Australia. But the Japanese claim was spurned again on racist grounds. Australia followed a policy of excluding all non—whites from its territory. If Japan had been white, the Australians would have gladly welcomed them even if they were unworthy. But Japan's pigmentation made her seem undersirable despite the great qualities of her people. If the Australians had handed over New Guinea to Japanese colonisation, there can be no doubt whatever that Japan would have pursued a peaceful foreign policy. But when she was unjustly deprived of the fruits of her labour and valour, Japan took up the sword with a vengeance. The Japanese are tremendous warriors. One British commander who observed them in action exclaimed that every Japanese soldier deserved the Victoria cross, the highest British award for bravery in combat.

The Japanese advance across the European colonies in South East Asia was dazzling in its swiftness. In 1938, the army of Japan had seized British residents in the Chinese city of Tientsin. These Englishmen were behaving as if they were gods. The Japanese stripped them of their clothing. The Englishmen were displayed in the buff before a large crowd of Chinese civilians. It was for the first

time that the British had been publicly humiliated in the Far East. But it was not to be the last.

The Japanese seized Hong Kong in a fortnight. The only worth while resistance was put up by Hindu—Sikhs, from Punjab. The families of these same Hindu—Sikhs were handed over in 1947 by British intriguers who owed their lives to Hindu—Sikh valour to Moslem murderers in the newly—created Pakistan.

After taking Hong Kong, the Japanese occupied the Philippines overcoming the American garrison there. The American racists who were deriding the Japanese as Yellow—monkeys now found to their horror that they were actually lions in battle. After destroying the American garrison, the Japanese went on to the capture of Singapore and Malaysia. Singapore with its very large garrison and fortifications surrendered without a fight. The American troops in the Philippines had fought with grim determination despite the certainty of defeat. But the British blimps (fat—heads) threw up their arms without even firing a shot in February 1942, Rangoon fell shortly afterwards, and the British were chased out of Burma by the valiant Japanese. Simultaneously, the Dutch troops in Indonesia were humbled. In just four months, Japan made mincemeat of European colonial empires on Asian soil.

The American President at that time was a far—seeing titan named Franklin Roosevelt. He saw at once that the British empire was a crumbling house of cards. Roosevelt insisted that Britain must hand over its authority in India to the nationalists led by Mahathma Gandhi. Since Winston Churchill was entirely dependent on American help to carry on the war, he could not openly refuse Roosevelt's emphatic advice. Still, with his usual cunning, the British Prime Minister hoodwinked the large—hearted American leader by pretending to honour his words. A liberal member of the British wartime cabinet was sent to India with unrealistic proposals to meet Indian leaders. The Cripps Mission, as it was called, predictably failed. This was what Churchill wanted all along. The British writer Michael Edwardes reported that, when the news came of the failure of the Cripps Mission, Churchill danced around the cabinet—room in his official residence at No.10, Downing Street in London. Churchill as a young soldier had been surrounded by Moslem Pathans near the famed Khyber Pass. He admitted in his autobiography that he owed his life to the intervention of Hindu—Sikh soldiers in his platoon. Still the ungrateful bastard spent the rest

of his criminal life plotting the destruction of his rescuers. Unhappily, our American friends gave him honorary citizenship in 1963, two years before he croaked and went to hell to burn for ever.

Franklin Roosevelt, the American president, was not convinced that Churchill was truthful about the British skullduggery in India. Roosevelt sent a personal envoy named Louis Johnson to visit India and meet Mahatma Gandhi and other Indian leaders. Churchill frustrated the Johnson visit by arresting Indian nationalists.

On 9th August, 1942 the Indian National Congress launched the Quit India Movement against the continuation of British exploitation. Even before the movement got under way, Mahatma Gandhi and other were arrested. The agitation was planned to be totally non-violent. But by their barbarism the British provoked widespread violence. While Mahatma Gandhiji rotted in jail and other leaders were tortured, the Indian people rose up in revolt. In many parts of the country, British rule ended completely 1942 marked the virtual collapse of the British empire. The Nostradamian prophecy was completely fulfilled.

But what of the third line of the verse which declares that war would be confined to half its territory? This too proved to be a fact. In the British empire, the white dominions like Canada, Australia and New Zealand comprised half the territory, though only a tenth of the population. Till 1942, Australia and New Zealand were protected, along with Canada, by the British navy. But after the fall of Singapore where the British gave up without firing a shot, in February, 1942, America had to shoulder the burden of their defence. The American general Macarthur was named supreme commander in the Pacific, including Australia and New Zealand. The British were made to play second fiddle to the Yankees. The predicted 300—odd years of British glory ended. The quatrain bears the number 42.

But why does Nostradamus call the British empire humane in the first line? It was so till racial arrogance corroded the good qualities of the British. In their early years in India, the British were infinitely better than the Moslem murderers who had usurped the country by force and fraud. Scholars like William Jones and James Prinsep reconstructed India's ancient history. James Tod narrated the stirring saga of the heroic Hindu—Rajputs in memorable prose. The second governor—general Warren Hastings forecast that Hindu doctrines would out—last the British empire and the Christian

superstition. But as the British power grew, a degeneration of British character became evident. The scholars and statesmen were replaced by scoundrels and schemers like Churchill.

A hundred years before Churchill's pre—eminence, the English poet Matthew Arnold's brother William Arnold served in India as an agent of the British East India Company. He was revolted by the greed, crimes and unworthiness of the British residents. William Arnold wrote a novel entitled **Oakfield** a little before the Great Indian Revolt of 1857. **Oakfield** makes clear why that revolt became inevitable.

After remaining paramount for more than 300 years, the British empire disintegrated in 1942 under the pressure of India nationalism and Japanese heroism. It uttered a heart—rending cry, gave a last despairing sigh, and bade a final good—bye. Archaeologists of the future who may dig up its mouldering bones will doubtless discover that it had a receding forehead and a prognathous jaw. These are the characteristics of monkeys. It is no coincidence that the British power is linked with survival of the Barbary apes in Gibraltar. Both belong to the same species.

When Hindu-Sikhs were struggling desperately for freedom in 1942 the Indians Moslem traitor—dogs and the Indian Communist cunts joined hands with Churchill and the British bastards. These scum should have been exterminated when India was divided in 1947. But the traitor—cunt Jawaharlal Nehru gave special privileges to the Moslems murderers and the Communist cheats. In other lands,

foreign communists fought heroically for their countries' liberty against the Nazi scum. It was only in India that the Communist party became an abettor to treachery and murder. The Indian Communist cunts licked the backsides of the British exploiters and assisted the Moslem League beasts in attacks on Hindu-Sikh women and children S. A. Dange, E.M.S. Namboodiripad and Jyothi Basu joined hand with Jinnah, Churchill and the Moslem murderers to thwart Indian nationalism. After India became free, these traitors should have been hanged in public. Instead, the archtraitor Jawaharlal Nehru made them his buddies to keep himself in power. Later these same scum became the accomplices of his debauched daughter Indira Gandhi who revoked freedom in 1975. Even today, the Indian Communists are in alliance with the pro-Pakistani Moslem cunts. Russia must disown these scum.

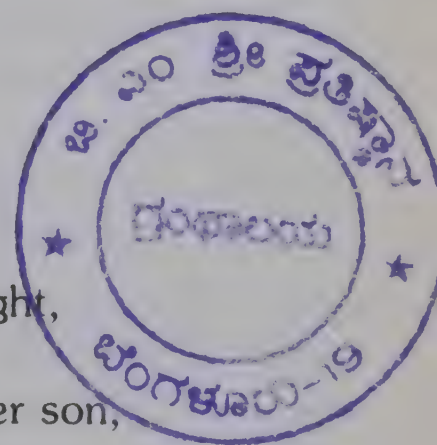
The Second World War was the outcome of blatant racism. Adolf Hitler thought that the German Nazis were a master race who should rule the rest of Europe. Hitler massacred two-thirds of the Jews in Europe. But in the end, Russian heroism undid the Nazi fantasies. In the east American racism and Australian Whites-Only policies fuelled Japanese anger. By tearing apart European colonial empires in South-East Asia, Japan rendered a great service to the cause of racial equality and human freedom, whatever might have been the brutality of some of the methods adopted by it. Benjamin Disraeli (1804-1881), the only Jewish primeminister of Britain, described India as the Brightest Jewel in the British Crown. When India threw off the British yoke in 1942, the British empire disappeared into history, unwept, unhonoured and unsung, Nostradamus's quatrain also bears the number 42. This is no coincidence.

SHIVAJI - THE KING OF HEROES AND HERO OF KINGS

Quartrain 41, Century I

Siege en city et de nuict assailie,
 Peu eschapes non loin de mer conflict:
 Femme de joie, retours fils defaillie,
 Poison & letters caches dans le plic.

The city in a state of siege and attacked by night,
 Few escape the conflict not far from the sea:
 The mother filled with joy, faints at return of her son,
 Poison filled in the folds of the letters.



This is an extraordinary forecast which none has been able to decipher hitherto. It deals with an incredible event in Hindu history.

Who is the greatest warrior of all time? Alexander, most people will reply. But Alexander inherited both his throne and his army from his father. Furthermore, he fought against foes who were more interested in buying him off than in overthrowing him. Alexander's empire fell to pieces quickly after his early death.

In contrast, Shivaji, the greatest warrior-statesman in all history, was born when his parents were hunted fugitives. The Moslem murderers were tireless in their efforts to kill or capture the child Shivaji and his parents. But a divine destiny stood guard over him and foiled all Moslem treacheries. Shivaji's achievements were so amazing that even the British and the Dutch reported that he was

credited with magical powers. Shivaji was the greatest soldier of all time. But he wielded his sword to liberate his people and not to enslave others. By any and every standard, Shivaji is divine. The brightness of his personality still lights up Hindu-Sikh hearts.

But why has Nostradamus included this prophecy in the CENTURIES? The seer must have known that it would be entirely incomprehensible to his Western readers. It is possible that Nostradamus is here giving a hint that Hindu-Sikhs will follow in Shivaji's immortal foot-steps and achieve the seemingly impossible. No man strove against greater odds than Shivaji did with his handful of devoted followers. He fought against the savagely murderous Moslem emperor Aurangzeb who then held sway over northern India. His dedication was rewarded when the fanaticism of bloodthirsty Moslem bigots was vanquished by Hindu-Sikhs. Shivaji destroyed the Moghul empire and released the Hindu-Sikhs from barbarous slavery under Moslem swine.

Shivaji was born in a family of Hindu warriors in western India on 16th April 1627 (another tradition holds that his date of birth was 19th February 1630). In 1633, his mother was briefly captured by Moslem's. In 1636, the family was again besieged by murderous Moslem—fanatics, and escaped only narrowly. Thereafter, for the sake of safety, Shivaji and his mother were sent to Bangalore, now the premier metropolis in the deep south of India. Shivaji grew up amidst such perils and vicissitudes.

But a divine destiny attended the young Hindu hero. At that time practically the entire country was groaning under the barbarism of Islam. Shivaji was inspired by heaven to take up the sword against the Moslem enemies of humanity. At the tender age of sixteen, Shivaji formed a small group of equally ardent young Hindus to fight for India's freedom from Moslem tyranny. His aim was Swarajya, or self-rule. Shivaji is among the foremost soldiers of freedom that history records.

The Hindu community, then as now, was divided by caste and language. Shivaji's task was beset with mountainous difficulties. But the young Maratha Hindu did not despair. He secretly armed and trained his enthusiastic followers in the art of guerrilla warfare. In 1646, when he was only 19, he seized a fort from the Moslem bandits occupying it. It was the beginning of the most extraordinary military career recorded in history. Shivaji has no equal as a commander and strategist.

As Shivaji's power grew, the Moslem rulers in neighbouring areas took alarm. One such Moslem bigot in Bijapur dispatched his cruel commander named Afzal Khan to kill the Hindu leader by trickery.

Afzal Khan was a typical Moslem. He was an expert in lechery, treachery and butchery. He had three hundred female slaves in his seraglio. Before setting off to encounter Shivaji, Afzal Khan murdered all the 300 unfortunate women lest they should fall into the hands of other Moslems as lecherous as himself. Though he had a large army at his back, Afzal Khan was not sure that he could defeat the Hindu warrior. Consequently, he tried to kill Shivaji by treacherous means.

Treachery is an established tradition among the followers of Muhammad. The so-called prophet of Arabia was himself an expert at it. When he found that a freedom-loving youth in Medina named Kab was satirising him in verses, Muhammad sent three murderers to kill him stealthily. But Kab was on his guard, and Muhammad's henchmen went back disappointed. Thereupon, the cruel Arabian prophet instructed them to pretend friendship for Kab, and lure him out of his stronghold. (The remnants of this fortress are still visible outside Medina). The three murderers set off at night, and Muhammad accompanied them part of the way, exhorting them to insult him roundly to gain the confidence of the suspicious Kab. The three criminals with murder in their heart went near Kab's chamber in the fortress and started cursing Muhammad as an impostor. This was the plan agreed upon before-hand to lure the poet away from the fortress.

The stratagem (trick) worked. Kab heard their imprecations against Muhammad and imagined that they had fallen out with him. Despite the entreaties of his wife who urged him not to go out in the night with the Moslems, Kab came out and met the play-acting murderers. They pretended to seek his advice to overthrow Muhammad's barbarism and lured the poet away with plausible excuses. But as soon as they were out of earshot of the fortress, they fell upon the unwary Kab and foully murdered him. His corpse was then beheaded, and the bleeding head was carried to Muhammad as a grisly trophy. Muhammad embraced the cowardly murderers and assured them of heaven after death.

Maxime Rodinson, the famous French Arabist from whose biography this episode has been taken, narrates yet another treacherous murder carried out on Muhammad's instructions. A powerful noble-man living near Medina found out that Muhammad was invoking God's name only to satisfy his lust for young women. Sufyan ibn Khalid was too powerful for him to oppose openly. Still Muhammad wanted him killed. Again employing treachery, he deputed a murderer who pretended to be a deserter from Muhammad's camp. The kind-hearted Sufyan ibn Khalid showed great hospitality to the pretended fugitive from Islam. He was given a bed in the tribal nobleman's own tent. Before going to sleep, Sufyan ibn Khalid provided a cup of camel's milk to Muhammad's murderous emissary, who was play-acting as a suppliant.

That night, when his generous-hearted host was fast asleep, Muhammad's chosen agent silently got up from his bed. Moving like a snake to the bed where Sufyan ibn Khalid slept, he drew a dagger and stabbed him to the heart. The noble-man's groan as he expired woke up the women-folk sleeping near-by. They raised a hue and cry. Instantly, the victim's body-guards tried to apprehend the murderer sent by Muhammad. But the criminal escaped in the confusion and darkness of the night. Before escaping, he cut off the head of Sufyan ibn Khalid and took the gory object as a trophy of his treacherous crime. For two days, the murderer hid amidst the dunes in the desert, with the murdered man's head wrapped up in a cloth. It was only at night that he dared to travel for fear of capture by Sufyan ibn Khalid's body-guards (This Sufyan should not be confused with Abu Sufyan, another Arab nobleman who was also Muhammad's sworn enemy).

When he finally brought the severed head of his own trusting host to Muhammad, the prophet of Islam was overjoyed at the success of his treacherous conspiracy. He embraced the murderer and gave him high praise as a defender of the so-called truths of Islam. The villain was also given a wooden-rod as a gift. Muhammad told him that Allah would recognise by that rod that he had done a meritorious deed (in Islam murder is a holy-deed). The cowardly murderer would be given special honour in heaven. The murderer who was as brainless as he was vicious, trusted Muhammad's cock-and-bull story and always carried the wooden-rod with him. When the killer eventually died, the rod was buried with him.

Moslems still believe that Allah, the Moslem god, showed much favour to the murderer because he carried out Muhammad's treacherous conspiracy of death. Any deity who rewards a murderer who kills his own host can only be a demon and not a god. Allah stands condemned by Muhammad's own words.

Afzal Khan was brought up on such traditions and was eager to emulate Muhammad when, in 1659, he set out to fight Shivaji. The barbarous Moslem scum destroyed Hindu temples and massacred defenceless Hindu villagers as he marched towards Shivaji's capital. The young Hindu hero was by now recognised as their king and protector by large numbers of people who adored him. Afzal Khan was terrified of the Hindu hero's reputation for invincible bravery. Bethinking himself of the treacherous methods of Muhammad, the Moslem savage sent word to Shivaji that he wanted parleys with him.

Shivaji at once sensed what was in the mind of Afzal Khan. Still he agreed to meet the barbarous villain because he wanted to spare his devoted people from the horrors of war. Confidential inquiries confirmed his suspicion that the Moslem was meditating treachery and murder. The meeting between the Hindu titan and the Moslem swine was fixed for 10th November, 1659 at the foot a hill in a dense jungle.

On the eve of this meeting, Shivaji spent the night in fervent prayer to his favourite deity, the goddess Bhavani. As he was immersed in his devotions, a light suddenly illumined the idol of the goddess. Bhavani ws showering her benediction upon the divine Shivaji. No treachery or conspiracy or crime by Allah's murderous guttersnipes could harm Shivaji after that sign of protection. The goddess Bhavani would guard him.

To the meeting with the murderous Afzal Khan, Shivaji went accompanied by three trusted warriors. Under this silken shirt, there was a coat-of-mail. On his fingers were bronze tiger-claws called the Waagh-nack. Afzal Khan had a notorious bandit named Syed Banda in attendance. Syed Banda was an expert murderer. It was the Khan's plan to kill Shivaji and his companions when they entered the conference—tent. To lull Shivaji's misgivings, Afzal Khan asked him to put up the tent in his own territory. This was just eye-wash, for the Moslem army followed behind him.

As soon as Shivaji entered the conference—tent, he spotted the professional murderer Syed Banda standing behind Afzal Khan. The Hindu hero stopped short and asked why such a man was present. Afzal Khan was confounded and could give no reply. Syed Banda was thereupon asked to withdraw. He went back a few paces, and joined the Khan's other two attendants. Shivaji's three companions stationed themselves at the entrance to prevent any mischief by Syed Banda.

The stage was now set for the dangerous meeting. Shivaji advanced to greet Afzal Khan. The Moslem murderer was a man of huge size. Shivaji, on the other hand was short and slender. But the Hindu hero had muscles of steel. Afzal Khan was delighted to find that his intended victim was much smaller physically. Rising up from his couch, he pretended to embrace Shivaji affectionately. At that very same moment, his left arm gripped the much shorter Shivaji's neck in a wrestler's hold. Shivaji felt that he was being choked out of breath.

As he struggled to release himself from Afzal Khan's attempt to strangle him, the Moslem villain took out his dagger from its scabbard with his right hand. With all his strength, he tried to drive the dagger into Shivaji's back. The Hindu hero was still caught in a wrestler's grip by his left—arm. Afzal Khan's dagger pierced Shivaji's silken shirt in the back but was stopped by the steel coat-of-mail that lay underneath it. Shivaji felt the blow and immediately plunged the bronze tiger-claws or *waag-nack* into the enemy's belly. The sharp points tore into Afzal Khan's stomach and his intestines were torn out. The murderous Moslem screamed in agony and fell back, releasing his hold on Shivaji's neck.

Syed Banda, the professional murderer in Afzal Khan's pay, was watching his patron's murder-plot with a satisfied smile. But when it back-fired, and Shivaji emerged unscathed after wounding Afzal Khan, the hired-killer pounced upon the Hindu hero. But Shivaji's three companions had not been idle. They too had drawn their swords and were ready. Jumping forward, they blocked Syed Banda's assault on Shivaji. Meanwhile, Afzal Khan had fallen to the ground crying and clutching his torn intestines which were hanging out of his stomach. His attendants rushed forward with a litter or stretcher. The wounded villain was placed upon the litter, and he was about to be borne away.

But Shivaji had no intention of allowing, Afzal Khan to escape alive after such gross treachery. Syed Banda was defeated in a sword-fight by a Maratha warrior—companion of Shivaji. The professional murderer's head was cut off. Shivaji's companions then drove out the two attendants who were trying to take Afzal Khan away on a litter. The treacherous Moslem was also then beheaded. His severed head was picked up on the point of a lance and displayed outside. Afzal Khan's soldiers saw what had befallen their murderous leader and scattered pell-mell for safety. Shivaji's troops chased them and slaughtered them in large-numbers. This incredible encounter took place on 10th November, 1659. Afzal Khan's head was buried at the foot of the hill on the orders of the generous Shivaji. A village named Afzalpura is located close to the villain's tomb today.

In his great epic poem, **The Divine Comedy**, the Italian poet (1265-1321) Dante depicts Muhammad's eternal punishment in hell. Muhammad is damned for founding the murderous barbarism of Islam and pretending to be the messenger of God. The false prophet of Arabia is kept in torment perpetually in the lowest region of hell. His intestines are torn out and hang down from his anus. Afzal Khan's intestine's hung out in the front and not through the anus as was the case with the impostor who claimed to be Rasool or God's messenger. Muhammad must have found some small comfort on seeing his imitator and follower join him in hell with intestines also hanging out. For his part, the treacherous Afzal Khan too must have derived a little solace by seeing that the founder of the crime called Islam was in no better case.

Dante's **Divine Comedy** is rightly regarded as the greatest poem in any European language. Three hundred and fifty years after Dante described Muhammad's hellish agony, Shivaji dispatched Afzal Khan to the same infernal region to keep company with the Arab impostor who was his model. But even the decisive victory over the Moslem traitor did not end the perils that Shivaji had to encounter. The Moghul emperor Aurangzeb who was also a fanatical Moslem barbarian attacked Shivaji with a very large army. Aurangzeb, was an even worse criminal than Afzal Khan. He murdered his own brothers, starved his father to death, and in later years exiled his own son. In any other community, such heinous and horrible crimes would have led to universal condemnation. But the Indian Moslem traitor-dogs even to-day worship or revere Aurangzeb as a pir or saint

Aurangzeb became emperor at Delhi in 1658, the year before Afzal Khan's treachery and execution. He was a fanatical hater of the Hindus even though his dynasty depended upon the help and support of the tolerant Hindus. Aurangzeb was a traitor to the salt that he had eaten. In Hindu terminology he was a *namak-haraam*, or traitor to his salt.

Aurangzeb's great-grand-father was the emperor Akbar. Akbar was born in 1542 when his parents were fugitives under the protection of the Hindu king of Amarkot. The kind-hearted Hindu king fed and sheltered Akbar's parents from their Moslem enemies who were bent upon killing them. After Akbar was born, the family was assisted by the same king of Amarkot to go to Iran (formerly Persia) to seek military help to regain the throne of Delhi.

If the Hindu king of Amarkot had been like the Moslems who are taught by their holy-book the KORAN to murder non-Moslems he should have undoubtedly killed Akbar's parents instead of sheltering them in their hour of mortal peril. Aurangzeb owed his throne and indeed his very existence to the generosity of Hindus towards the Moslem guttersnipes living on their charity. But gratitude is never found in Moslems. Muhammad taught them that it is their duty to murder all those who refuse to accept the Arab impostor as a messenger of God. Mustafa Kemal Ataturk, the father of modern Turkey, publicly condemned Islam as the theology of an immoral Arab. Turkey lives today only because Kemal Ataturk broke the hold of Islam.

Aurangzeb, the murderous Moghul, was filled with anger when he heard that Shivaji had foiled Afzal Khan's treachery. He sent a large army under his own uncle Shaista Khan to invade the small kingdom of the Hindu hero. It would have been foolhardy for Shivaji to openly challenge the overwhelming numbers of the Moslem force. He evacuated his capital Poona (or Pune) and retired to a nearby hill-top fortress. Poona (or Pune) is not actually on the sea-coast. But it is close to Bombay and is only about 75 miles or 120 kilometres from the Arabian sea as the crow flies. This is why Nostradamus describes it as a city not far from the sea. Aurangzeb's uncle Shaista Khan took possession of it with his very large Moslem army in 1663.

Shivaji again prayed to the goddess Bhavani for succour in this dire danger. Divine inspiration was again bestowed upon him. The consequence was a marvellous military achievement which has no

rival in all history. It is completely authenticated by historical records, both Hindu and hostile. And yet it surpasses any myth in its splendour and excitement.

On the evening of 4th April, 1663, the Moghul Moslem sentries at the gates of Poona's fort saw a party of Maratha Hindu prisoners being brought into the city by a small force of Hindu mercenaries in the Moghul army. Elated by the seeming success, the Moghul sentries allowed the ostensible prisoners and their captors to enter the city's gates without any examination.

Shortly afterwards, when night had fallen, the sounds of revelry was heard approaching the fort-gates. It was a Hindu wedding-procession. The bridegroom was mounted on horse-back and a party of musicians was playing joyous music. It looked like a lavish affair, as the number of guests accompanying the bride-groom to the wedding-ceremony was unusually large. After showering coins on the delighted Moghul sentries, the wedding procession entered Poona (or Pune). It was about eight o'clock in the night when this happened.

As soon as the pretended wedding-party came to its appointed rendezvous in a deserted section of city, the guests, the musicians and the bride-groom himself threw off their disguise. They were picked men of Shivaji's army who had been chosen for a task of superhuman skill and daring. They were joined by the seeming prisoners of war and their captors who had entered Poona at nightfall. Every man among them was a tried and tested veteran of combat. Shivaji had donned the disguise of a musician to enter Poona. He was now about to sound the funeral march of the Moghul army of the barbarous Moslem emperor Aurangzeb. It was the death knell of Moghul oppression.

Shivaji's force numbered only 400 men. But each of them was a dare-devil in courage and had long experience of night-combat. Silently, the Maratha Hindus crept towards Shivaji's own palace which had been taken over by Shaista Khan, the Moghul commander who was also Aurangzeb's maternal uncle. Tense with expectation, the heroes led by Shivaji waited till every one else in Poona was sound asleep. A little after one in the night, Shivaji gave the prearranged signal for an assault on the palace where Shaista Khan was sleeping with his concubines and retainers around him

The Marathas entered silently into the compound of the palace and crept close to the apartments at the back. When they began to knock a hole in an adjoining wall, the muffled sounds of pickaxes were heard by many drowsy sentries. Shaista Khan was himself woken up by the sound. But he assumed that it was some cavalrymen driving pegs into the ground for tethering their horses. The Moghul commander returned to his slumber. The Marathas in the meanwhile enlarged the opening they had made in the wall at the back of the palace. Some nimble men slipped through it and quietly unbolted the doors nearby. The dare-devils waiting outside noiselessly filed into the darkness of the palace with Shivaji at their head. When every man was ready, they fell upon the sleeping Moghuls with the fury of avenging patriots.

Screams and groans filled the night air as the Maratha warriors methodically slaughtered the invading Moslem scum. The sentries outside Shaista Khan's chambers were killed even before they could draw their swords. When Shivaji burst into his bed-room sword in hand, Shaista Khan did not even try to oppose him. Instead, Aurangzeb's maternal uncle ran like a frightened rabbit and hoisted himself over the nearest window-sill. But Shivaji was hot on his heels with an upraised sabre. Shaista Khan jumped outside in panic-terror. A sword-stroke cut off his thumb. Bleeding and screaming, he ran for this life, away from the palace which he had usurped. But Shaista Khan's son who was sleeping in the next room was made of sterner stuff. This youth picked up a sword and ran to rescue his father. But by then the Moghul commander had already fled.

Shivaji told the young Moslem to surrender and turned to the window to find out what was happening outside. At that moment, Shaista Khan's son thought that his chance had come. He raised his sword high over his head, and Shivaji came very close to death at that moment. But divine protection always guarded the great Hindu hero. Before Shaista Khan's son could bring down his sabre on Shivaji's head, his own head was chopped off by a Hindu warrior who had observed his intention.

There was no question of mercy being shown to any Moghul after such treachery. The Maratha Hindus slew every Moslem who tried to bar their way. But outside the palace, the Moghul garrison was waking up and taking up arms. It still had no idea about what was afoot in the palace. Taking advantage of their confusion, Shivaji ordered Shaista Khan's captured musicians to play lively tunes. The

sound of revelry filled the 'air. The bewildered Moghul soldiers imagined that an orgy was taking place for Shaista Khan's pleasure. In the confusion, Shivaji and his gallant band of 400 heroes escaped without suffering any loss.

When the Moghuls at last realised what had happened, their cavalry of 10,000 horse-men gave chase. But Shivaji threw them back with yet another stratagem or ruse. A number of Maratha Hindus had been posted on the hills outside Poona with torches in their hands. When the Moghul cavalry galloped after Shivaji's small-band of picked warriors, the Marathas on hills lit their torches and began to run about. The entire hill-side seemed to be filled with men on the move. The Moghul cavalymen reined in their horses at the sight. They were fearful that the Marathas might be encamped in strength to catch them in another trap. Discretion became the better part of valour. The 10,000 Moghul cavalry-men turned tail and scampered back to Poona before dawn. Shivaji's success was complete.

Shaista Khan's nerves were shattered by the night's ordeal. On hearing that the Maratha Hindus might at any time launch a full-scale attack, the maternal uncle of Aurangzeb thought only of saving his skin. He fled post-haste, leaving behind his thumb, his dead son and his ruined reputation. Before the day ended on 5th April 1663, the entire Moghul army of more than 50,000 men was pulling out of Poona (or Pune). Not one had escaped the panic-terror created by Shivaji's daring night attack. Englishmen in nearby towns reported that rumour had endowed Shivaji with wings and magical powers! The first two lines of the Nostradamian prophecy were fulfilled literally at Poona (or Pune) in the small hours of 5th April 1663. The vast Moghul army ran away in the grip of panic-terror from a force of only 400 men. Shivaji's marvellous and unrivalled achievement sets him above all other military geniuses. Neither Alexander nor Caesar nor Napoleon ever did the kind of miracle that Shivaji performed with only a handful of men.

It would be unreasonable to expect a European or an American interpreter to be able to explain this quatrain adequately. But knowledgeable Hindus will straight away recognise it as a prophecy of the feats of the divine Shivaji.

The last two lines of the prophecy concern another spectacular achievement of the Hindu hero: Aurangzeb was humiliated by the ignominious failure of his uncle against Shivaji. Though a murderous

Moslem savage, Aurangzeb had the cunning of a jackal. He sent an army of which the cavalry alone numbered 400,000 horsemen under a very able Hindu commander named Jai Singh. He was a grey-haired veteran of countless battles in north India and Central Asia. Even Aurangzeb openly admitted that Jai Singh was the finest soldier in the Moghul empire. But Jai Singh's skill as a commander was not matched by common-sense. By helping Aurangzeb, he greatly harmed the Hindu religion of which he was a devout adherent. By contrast, Aurangzeb was a fanatical hater of Hindus even though his own great-grandfather had been born under Hindu protection in 1542.

When Jai Singh descended upon his kingdom with 400,000 horsemen and twice that number of infantry-men, Shivaji was compelled to come to terms. Besides he did not wish to discomfit a fellow-Hindu as he had discomfited Shaista Khan who too was a bigoted Moslem like his nephew Aurangzeb. Hence the Maratha Hindu and the Rajput Hindu suspended the conflict in June, 1665. Jai Singh sent word to Aurangzeb that Shivaji had agreed to become his ally.

But Aurangzeb thirsted after Shivaji's blood and was hell-bent on murdering him. By treachery, Aurangzeb had killed his own brothers to gain the Moghul throne. His ghastly crimes had been given religious approval by the Moslem mullahs. He sent Shivaji an invitation to visit him at Agra with his son in 1666. Shivaji suspected treachery and consulted Jai Singh. The old Rajput Hindu warrior gave his word of honour that no harm would befall him at Agra, which was the summer-capital of the Moghuls. Jai Singh even arranged to have his own son act as Shivaji's guide in Agra. Shivaji's anxiety was allayed. He left for Agra with his 8 year -old son Sambhaji. This young boy was a splendidly handsome child. Shivaji's own personality was extremely winsome. When father and son arrived in Agra on 11th May, 1666, every one was deeply impressed by their appearance. Even Aurangzeb's younger daughter fell in love with Shivaji after watching him from behind the curtains of her private chamber over the audience-hall in the palace of the Moghul emperor. But the Hindu hero had neither the time nor the inclination for amorous dalliance.

Aurangzeb's spies told him of the extremely favourable impression created by Shivaji in the Moghul capital. This only served to add the pangs of jealousy to the fires of hatred already corroding the fanatic's heart. With his petty mind and evil-brain Aurangzeb was

a monster of cruelty. Yet many Indian Moslem scum revere him as a pir or saint. Aurangzeb is a fit companion for the fraudulent saints of Christianity. Moslems admire murder. With his black heart filled with jealousy and hatred, Aurangzeb treated Shivaji and his son Sambhaji with studied rudeness when they attended the audience in his palace in Agra on 12th May 1666. They were asked to sit behind a Moghul commander whom the Marathas had repeatedly trounced. Shivaji was a king in his own right, and his place should have been in the forefront. When shown a divan behind a run-of-the-mill gun-man Shivaji exploded in anger. Aurangzeb immediately ordered him arrested together with his eight-year-old son. Jai Singh's son tried to intercede with Aurangzeb on the Hindu hero's behalf, but he was equally rudely rebuffed.

Shivaji and his little son were locked up in a remote bungalow in Agra. A strong guard was posted around it to prevent any attempt at escape. Aurangzeb was only waiting for a suitable moment to murder both father and son. But Shivaji made him eat crow.

Shivaji was not merely an incomparable soldier and statesman. He was also possessed of incomparable ingenuity. The crude cunning of Aurangzeb was no match for the Hindu hero's unrivalled power of invention. After overcoming the emperor's uncle in armed battle, he now proceeded to humble Aurangzeb himself in a battle of wits. The Moslem tyrant was made to look like a monkey.

Pretending to be resigned to his fate, Shivaji began to send huge panniers of food from his kitchen to the Moghul grandees. When Aurangzeb was told of it, he smiled complacently. He knew that the Moghul nobles were gluttons who liked only rich food. The simple dishes that Shivaji was sending them would not corrupt them, whatever be the quantity offered.

But the Maratha Hindu liberator was aiming at something quite different. The guards at his prison-bungalow grew weary of examining mounds of food that were carried out everyday in huge panniers or baskets. Within weeks, the sentries began to wave the basket-bearers past them without even bothering to look into their burdens. This was precisely what Shivaji had foreseen. On 17th August, 1666, several baskets slung on poles were taken out. In two of them, Shivaji and his eight-year-old son were hidden. Their escape was not noticed till evening. It was only in the evening that the sentries discovered that the bungalow was unnaturally quiet. A hurried search revealed the truth. The birds had flown!

Aurangzeb ordered a ruthless man-hunt to seize the escaped Shivaji. But the Hindu hero had anticipated it. Sending his son Sambhaji in the care of a trusted retainer by another route to Poona, he himself set out east towards Vaarnasi, the holy-city on the Ganges-river. While the Moghul officials and spies kept careful watch on the roads leading south, their prey eluded them by turning east. After many adventures and hair-breadth escapes, Shivaji returned to Poona on 20th November 1666.

His mother Jijabai, then a widow of 66, was consumed with worry on account of the uncertainty about her divine son. On 20th November 1666, she was praying to the goddess Bhavani for the safe-return of Shivaji. Her grand-son Sambhaji had not also returned. The anxious mother had taken refuge at the fort of Rajghad near Poona praying for her progeny who had escaped from the barbarian grip of Aurangzeb.

Even as Jijabai prayed for the return her son, a young holy-man was announced. He walked in with the steps of a lion. Jijabai wondered at the sanyasi's remarkable happiness at seeing her. A flowing beard hid his features. It was not until he bent his head at her feet that the mother recognised him. It was Shivaji!

Jijabai's happiness knew no bounds. She nearly swooned with joy. The son whom she had almost given up for lost had returned to her safe and sound. The third line of the Nostradamian quatrain describes Jijabai's unbounded joy. Shivaji's safe return had been prophesied in print in 1555. It occurred exactly 100 years after the death of the seer in 1566. Shivaji's son also came home safely. The last line of the verse with its allusion to poison being hidden in the folds of letters is a warning against Moslem treachery. Jai Singh, the Rajput Hindu commander of Aurangzeb, was appalled at the Moslem emperor's breach of his pledged word. He fell ill and died cursing Moslem treachery and savagery. Thenceforth there was no one in the Moghul army who could stand up to the Maratha Hindu hero.

Shivaji was crowned Chhathra Pathi, or Umbrella-Endowed. The umbrella is an indication of the duty of a king to protect his subjects from hostile elements. It does not betoken a fad or frailty, as was the case with the appeasing British premier Neville Chamberlain who surrendered to Hitler at Munich in September, 1938. In Hindu tradition, a king's white umbrella denotes not power merely, but a

sacred duty to guard country and creed. Shivaji fulfilled both tasks gloriously. He was a real Chhathra Pathi.

Shivaji's coronation on 6th June 1674 signified the resurgence of Hindu power over Moslem barbarism. Shivaji's kingdom was called Swarajya, or Self-Rule. He restored Hindu liberties. Shivaji died on 4th April 1680 in his 53rd year. But he has left behind a name which will last till eternity.

A song still sung in western India needs to be quoted here:

Shivaji's fame restores the age of old,
The iron-years are backward rolled.
Whenever this song you sing or hear,
Sins are forgiven, heaven is near.

It was only after Shivaji's death that Aurangzeb dared to attack the Hindu Swarajya that the divine hero had founded. With the largest army ever assembled in India, the Moslem murderer invaded the Maratha Hindu kingdom. Sambhaji was king, but he was wayward and careless. Aurangzeb captured him in 1689, and put him to death after barbarous torture. His eyes were put out and his limbs were hacked off.

The manner in which Sambhaji was put to death speaks volumes about Moslem barbarism which has only grown worse in each succeeding age. Sambhaji was not a criminal but a king who was trying to defend his country from barbarian invasion. Yet the Moslem namak-haraams in India honour Aurangzeb as a saint.

This is how Aurangzeb's court-chronicler Khwafi Khan describes the murder of Shivaji's son and his court poet:

SAMBHAJI WAS FIRST BLINDED AND KAVI (POET) KALASH'S TONGUE WAS PULLED OUT. (ON MARCH 11 1689) THEY WERE PUT TO A CRUEL AND PAINFUL DEATH. THEIR LIMBS WERE HACKED OFF ONE BY ONE AND THEIR FLESH THROWN TO THE DOGS.

Even Hitler was nearly human when one compares him to many of the Moslem rulers in history. In any case, Hitler's was a barbarism which ended with his death. But Moslem barbarism keeps growing worse even though Muhammad himself went to the lowest pit of hell (as Dante declares) more than 1350 years ago.

In this quatrain Nostradamus is calling on all Hindu-Sikhs to get inspiration from the deathless deeds of the divine Shivaji. They are the earliest Indian events forecast in the CENTURIES.

1700-GURU GOBIND SINGH: THE SAINT OF HEROES AND HERO OF SAINTS

Beaucoup ayant telles menees,
Ceaux d'orient par la virtue lunaire:
L'an mil sept cens feront grands emmenees,
Subjugant presque le coing Aquilonaire.
Long before these events come about,
Those of Orient (Hindus-Sikhs) provoked by the moon-flag,
In the year 1700 will create great bonds of faith,
Nearly subjugating the northern corner.

This is not a literal translation but the meaning is accurate. Nostradamus uses a mish-mash of Old French, Latin and Greek making a literal translation virtually impossible.

The first line of the verse is intriguing. What events or happenings is the seer alluding to?

1644

Believe it or not, he actually proclaims in the prophetic quatrains of the CENTURIES that after the year 2006, Hindu-Sikhs will create a golden age throughout the world. Islam will be wiped out totally. Christianity will be reduced to the humble level of a discredited cult. Hindu-Sikhs, in association with the Jews will restore civilization after a nuclear war destroys two-thirds of humanity. There will be no further wars after the year 2006. Disputes will be settled by debate and discussion.

Nostradamus traces the origin of this breath-taking Utopia (or happy-land) to the events in the northern corner of India in the year 1700. Orient in classical Latin denotes India only and not the east in general as is the usage now. It is derived from Oriri, or the rising of the sun in the east. This has been explained earlier in Chapter 1. Soleil, or sol, signifying the sun, is also employed to indicate India and Hinduism in numerous other quatrains by the seer.

But what actually happened in the northern corner of India in 1700 that was of such enormous importance? None outside our country and very few Indians even will be able to respond to such a query. Our history text-books have been so distorted that our own past achievements are totally obscured to please the fancies of the

toadies of the Nehru-gang. Traitors rule India and decry Hindu glory.

The Sikhs today have been deliberately slandered by the clique oppressing India as an anti-national community. But in actual fact, the Sikhs are the most patriotic and productive segment of the Hindu-Sikh population. Of the 124 heroes of the freedom struggle who were hanged by the British cunts, 71 were Sikhs (there was only one Moslem, and he was a Pathan from the Khyber region, and not an Indian—Moslem). More than 2200 of the 3500 freedom fighters who were given life-terms were Sikhs. When the British slaughtered 1301 unarmed victims in Amristar, the Hindu-Sikh holy-city, in 1919, 799 of the dead were Sikhs. There were no Moslem casualties, since those namak-haraams were only intent on sabotaging India's march to freedom and greatness. Yet the traitor-gang of Nehru-Indira Gandhi dynasty has been doing its worst to denigrate and destroy this noble community of valiant martyrs and heroes. The reasons is that the Sikhs have been in the forefront of Hindu resistance to Moslem barbarism.

The Sikhs (the name literally means disciples or followers) were a pacific community of contemplative Hindus established by Guru Naanak in about 1500. Naanak was followed by other Gurus who were men of great courage and holy character. In the barbarous regime of Aurangzeb, who it will be remembered, treacherously tried to imprison and assassinate the divine Shivaji, the ninth Sikh Guru, Tejh Bahadur, was ordered to apostasise (or abandon one's religion) and become a Moslem cunt. The alternative was torture and death. But Guru Tejh Bahadur refused to become a Moslem barbarian. He was publicly murdered in Delhi in 1675. It is for such crimes that the Indian Moslem namak-haraams (traitors to the salt they have eaten) even today praise the murderous savage Aurangzeb as a pir or saint!

The foul murder of Guru Tejh Bahadur took place on Aurangzeb's orders in Aurangzeb's presence. The severed head of the noble Guru was secretly carried away by his followers and cremated at the place in Delhi where the Sis-ganj Gurudwara now stands. The rest of Tejh Bahadur's holy-remains were smuggled out to Anandpur in the Himalays foot-hills and cremated. Another Gurudwara (Guru's door or temple) at Anandpur marks the site.

Aurangzeb was not content with murdering Guru Tejh Bahadur. The barbarous Moslem ordered that a close disciple named Bhai Mati Daas should be slowly cut into two with an iron-

saw. Mati Daas was murdered in this horrifying manner. For these and other crimes, Indian Moslem namak-harams venerate Aurangzeb even to this day. In Islam murder is a holy-deed, since Muhammad himself regularly practiced it.

When the ninth Sikh Guru was in this inhuman manner martyred, his son and successor was only 9 years-old. Year after year, he witnessed with great anguish and anger the barbarous atrocities committed by Moslem guttersnipes on helpless Hindus. Guru Gobind Singh had seen his own father Tejh Bahadur's terrible martyrdom. At length, the heroic Gobind Singh decided that the time had come for Hindus to defend their faith by force of arms. Henceforth his followers should be soldiers of God, or sant-sipahis.

On 13 April 1699, on Hindu New-Year's day, Guru Gobind Singh gave the initiation of arms to five volunteers. These five set the pattern for the Sikh military brother-hood. The five initiates were called Panj Pyaaray, or the Five Beloved of God. Their examples was soon followed by thousands of other Sikhs. They took up arms to protect themselves from Moslem savagery.

Under Gobind Singh's guidance, every Sikh was pledged to five Ks. These are Kaysh (long-hair and beard,) kaang (comb), kirpaan(twin—edged short—sword), kada(iron-bangle worn on the right-wrist) and kachch (soldier's-drawers). The Punjab state in which Guru Gobind Singh was born has five rivers. The Sikhs are grouped in fives. The ordinary Sikh is distinguished by five characteristics. In all other respects, the Sikhs are Hindus, with the same religious beliefs. Every Sikh is called a Singh or lion.

In the great Mahabaratha war, which has been referred to in an earlier chapter as engrossing the attention of American atomic-scientist Robert Oppenheimer, the same number five is again prominent. Five brothers representing different facets of virtue, utterly overthrow the wicked hordes of the enemies of God. Guru Gobind Singh's Panj Pyaarays now resumed that holy task in the northern corner of India. Interestingly, the great Mahaa Bhaarath war was also fought mainly in the Punjab plains.

In 1700, a year after their initiation into arms, the Sikhs (also known as the Khaalsa, or the Pure) had their baptism of fire. The murderous savage Aurangzeb sent an army of killers to destroy the Sikhs whose numbers were quite small. But the barbarous Moslems did not realise that a spirit of unconquerable heroism was now

inspiring the Sikhs. The victims were now transformed into lions.

The Sikhs under Guru Gobind Singh met the Moslem savages at the same place where Guru Tadj Bahadur's sacred remains had been consigned to the funeral-pyre. The young Guru (Gobind Singh at that time was only 34) took on the Moslem commander Painda Khan in single-combat. With just one arrow, Painda Khan was sent to the hell reserved for fanatic Moslems. The victorious Khaalsa (Sikh brotherhood) slaughtered or scattered the other Moslem savages. This was for the first time that the Moslem barbarians tasted the sharpness of the Sikh sword. Thenceforth, ferocious warfare was waged between the Hindu-Sikhs and the Moslem savages. The odds were all against the Sikhs. Still they claimed victory by their sheer heroism and dedication to Dharma (true faith).

The year 1700 thus marks a watershed in the history of humanity. It is for this reason that Nostradamus specifies it in his forecast. The downtrodden Sikhs had proved themselves lions in battle. Five years later, Guru Gobind Singh's all four sons were killed. The eldest aged 18 and 14 years, died fighting the Moslems who were attacking in overwhelming numbers. The youngest two, aged ten and eight years, were bricked up alive on the orders of a Moslem mullah (so-called holy-man). The Moslem mullahs are as murderous as the Roman Catholic friars. In 1533, the Peruvian Inca monarch Atahualpa was treacherously strangled by the Spaniards at the instigation of a Catholic priest named Valverde. Atahualpa had been invited to meet the Spaniards with a pledge of personal safety. But such pledges from Moslems and Christians are only forms of perfidy. The Moslem clergy, in particular, are notorious for loose morals and to violent crime. The cold-blooded murder of the Sikh Guru's sons was the handiwork of mullahs. The heroic Guru Gobind Singh was forced to leave Punjab and travel south. The suffix Singh to his name stood for lion. Every Sikh to-day bears the same suffix, and carries himself like a lion. The Sikhs are among the finest warriors in the world. They are also the only soldiers who are allowed to wear beards in uniform. The heroic traditions of Guru Gobind Singh's khaalsa brotherhood are still observed by the Sikhs. They are the sword—arm of the Hindu religion.

The banner or flag of Islam carries a crescent—moon. It is for this reason that the Moslem scum are called lunaires by Nostradamus. Moslem oppression and barbarism provoked the

Sikhs to fight from 1700 onwards. Despite incessant and murderous Moslem attempts to destroy them, the Sikhs grew from strength to strength. Under the great Maharaaja Ranjit Singh (1780-1839) the Sikh-Hindus became the masters of all the territories in the north-west of India. The Moslems were overthrown in fierce battles. The followers of Muhamad were rolled in the dust by the heroic votaries of Guru Gobind Singh.

From then onwards the Sikhs made the Moslems tremble in fear. Guru Gobind Singh was himself a victim of Moslem treachery. After leaving the Punjab (the name means the land of five rivers), the heroic Guru went far to the south and camped not far from Bombay. A Moslem murderer followed him and pretending to be a fugitive, begged for protection. The Moslem traitor—dog, whose name was Jasmind Khan, had been engaged by a Moghul governor to assassinate the lion hearted Guru. Jasmind Khan waited for an opportunity when he could take Gobind Singh unawares. The Sikh preceptor was not only brave; he was extremely magnanimous (large-hearted). He treated the Moslem as a personal guest. Taking advantage of the Guru's kindness, the Moslem barbarian stabbed him one evening as he was resting after his devotions. Guru Gobind Singh died of the wound a few days later on 8th October 1708. He was only 42 years old. With his death, the line of Sikh-Gurus ended. The holy-book of the Sikh-Hindus, known as the Aadi Granth, or Granth Saheb, is now the Guru of the Khaalsa (the Pure) of Sikh brotherhood.

The Sikh initiation rite even today is carried out by five devotees of the Aadi Granth. Gobind Singh had declared:

When there are five,
There am I.

When Mahaa Raaja Ranjit Singh built up the Hindu-Sikh kingdom in the Punjab on the ruins of Moslem barbarism, the British in India cunningly pretended to be his allies. But after his death at Lahore in 1839, the British incited disturbances by large-scale bribery. The Maharaja's own son and grandson were murdered by British hirelings.

In 1845, the Sikhs had had enough of British intrigues. A Sikh army crossed into British controlled territory. At the battle of Mudki, the British barely managed to hold their own. Four days later, on 22 December, 1845, the British were overwhelmed by the intrepid

followers of Guru Gobind Singh at Ferozeshas. The British empire in India ceased to exist. But the British had a secret understanding with the Sikh leaders Teja Singh and Sher Singh. These wretched traitors withdrew the victorious Sikh army, and allowed the British to reclaim their lost power. Lahore city was usurped by the British cunts in 1847. The Koh-i-noor diamond too was stolen. Two years later, the Sikh warriors rose in revolt against the British perfidy. At the battle of Chillianwala, the British were disgracefully routed. The British cavalry ran away from the field of battle for dear life. When the news of Chilianwala was received in London, then was an uproar. It was the worst defeat ever inflicted on British cavalry in any war. But treachery again undid the Sikhs. The British took over the entire Punjab.

Recognising the great fighting qualities of the Sikhs, the British made them the mainstay of the Indian army in later years. But in 1947, the heroic Sikhs were again betrayed. When India was divided, Lahore and the birth-place of Guru Naanak were handed over to the Moslems by the British cunts. Hundreds of thousands of Hindu—Sikhs were murdered by Moslem savages guided by a British criminal named Sir Francis Mudie. This bastard had been appointed governor of areas where the Sikhs were predominant with the sole purpose of expelling or exterminating them.

In India, the Sikhs form only 15 millions of the 750 million people. But this is the most important 2% segment of the Hindu community. Nostradamus recognised their unsurpassed quality long before the Khaalsa fought its first battle against the crescent—carrying Moslems or lunaires in 1700. The seer prophesies further that a Sikh soldier will take command of Hindu-Sikh armies in the Armageddon of 1999. Under his skillful leadership on the battlefield, our jawans will utterly defeat the enemies of Hindu Dharma in the Middle East. The quatrains concerning this prophecy will be dealt with in the second part of this book. The Punjab Moslems will be gassed.

1947: INDIA DIVIDED AND HINDU-SIKHS BETRAYED

Quatrain 34, Century III

Quand le deffaut du Soleil lors sera,
 Sur le plain jour le monstre sera veu:
 Tout autrement on l'interpretera,
 Cherte n'a garde mil n'y aura pour veu.

When the defeat of the sun is later occurring,



In plain day-light or broad daylight

The monster will be on view:

All will put different interpretations on its emergence,

None will guard against its cost (in blood) and none will have anticipated it.

This is yet another quatrain which has baffled the ingenuity of European and American commentators on Nostradamus. But the clue is given by the word soleil, or sun, occurring in the first line. Oriri in Latin means the rising of the sun in the east. Orient is India, or land south of Himalayas, as the bigger Webster's dictionary defines it. By transference of meaning, Sol and Soleil, both standing for the sun in French, are applied to India.

The defeat of the sun after the victory forecast in the foregoing quatrain is the terribly blood-soaked partition India in 1947. When it occurred, the monster of Moslem fanaticism came into full view. Horrible crimes and atrocities on a mammoth scale were perpetrated by Moslem savages with the connivance of the British bastards and the traitors of the Nehru-gang. To claim, as some ignoramus still do, that India obtained its freedom without bloodshed is a horrible travesty of the truth. In the first 6 weeks alone 600,000 men, women and children were massacred in the most brutal manner imaginable. Most of the victims were Hindu-Sikhs. Most of the villains were Moslems. But the traitor dynasty of Nehru-Indira Gandhi has given not merely a pardon, but even privileges to the Moslem murderers.

In consequence, Hindu-Sikhs are still being killed with impunity by Moslem guttersnipes. They know that as long as the Nehru-Indira Gandhi dynasty of traitors holds power in India, there will be no punishment for any Moslem crime.

Does this sound unbelievable? Will any government, however weak, forgive monstrous crimes against its own citizens?

Such doubts are natural. In reply, it is only necessary to give the publicly expressed opinions of the Moslem traitor—dog G.M. Banatwala, president of the Moslem League which was revived in 1959 with Jawaharlal Nehru's open approval and support.

G.M. Banatwala's namak—haraam opinions were published in **India To—day**, a magazine brought out from Delhi with a country—wide circulation, in its issue for 15th June 1984. This is a fact which no Moslem namak—haraam can explain away.

In this interview, the murderous Moslem bastard proclaimed that he was a Pakistani. When asked why he was staying on in India, the cunt declared that he was living in our country to enjoy the privileges given to Moslems as a minority!

This is not the end of the story. The same treacherous Moslem bastard was elected a member of India's parliament by tens of thousands, nay, hundreds of thousands of Moslem traitor—dogs living in his constituency 6 months after the publication of the interview in the country's foremost fortnightly. The government of India looked the other way when the matter was raised in parliament. Banatwala is himself now a prominent member of India's supreme legislature. Rajiv Gandhi looks to him as an adviser. In other words, a self—proclaimed Pakistani cunt guides the policies of India's so—called popular prime—minister.

Banatwala resides ordinarily in Bombay, and incited the terrible religious riots in 1984 which claimed 2,000 lives, many of them Hindu-Sikh. But there was no attempt made to put the traitor on trial. On the other hand, he was given a private interview with Indira Gandhi, and came out with millions of rupees of Indian grants for his fellow-Pakistani accomplices!

Pandit Jawaharlal Nehru, Indira Gandhi's lecherous, treacherous father took over as India's prime-minister on 2nd September 1946. From that time onwards, India, or Soleil as Nostradamus designates our country, has been enduring one disastrous defeat after another. No boot-licker or lick-spittle of the Nehru-Indira Gandhi dynasty can gainsay it.

This quatrain from Nostradamus lays bare the greed, cowardice, selfishness and treachery which have made India a victim to the monster of Moslem blood—thirstiness. No other country in the world has endured such horrors after gaining what is ironically described as Independence. India did not become free in 1947. It passed from the hands of British swindlers into the hands of the Moslem barbarians. This exceptionally tragic story needs to be told at some length. There is no other way in which the prophetic quatrain can be convincingly interpreted.

“Even if the whole of India burns, we shall not concede Pakistan, even if the Moslem League demanded it at the point of a word”

Mahatma Gandhi on 31st May 1947
(two months before Partition)
Quoted by Michel Edwardes.

How could Gandhiji change his mind and agree to India's division, readers may exclaim. The answer is simple. He did not.

Today, Moslem traitors-dogs in India are profuse in quoting the Mahatma about the right of equal citizenship for Moslems. But these murderers of women and children conveniently forget to mention that the Mahatma was talking of a united India. When the country was divided by the bloody hand of Moslem treachery, all Moslem rights disappeared. Yet the savages are not merely allowed to live as citizens of the very country which they cut into two, but are even given special privileges as a minority. In actual fact, these bastards are, as they themselves declare, a separate nation which has no place on Indian soil. The Moslem League disappeared after partition, but was revived by Nehru later.

"All talk of a partition of India is fantastic nonsense. We shall never agree to it".

Pandit Jawaharlal Nehru, addressing a public meeting in April, 1947, two months before he accepted it.

Why did Nehru, India's first prime-minister give such a false assurance to the Hindu-Sikhs who trusted him implicitly?

The answer in this case is quite clear. Nehru himself provided it in an interview much later with a British writer, Leonard Mosley. It appears in Mosley's book. **The Twilight of the British Raj**. Nehru read it and confirmed its truthfulness.

And what was the man's defence of his turn-coat behaviour that led to 6,00,000 deaths in just 6 weeks?

"I was getting old," said the fart in effect, "and I did not want to engage myself in another struggle and lose my post as prime minister of India. Partition of the country began to look like a solution to my problems."

This is so damning that many will wonder whether Nehru really said it. Such skeptics are advised to leaf through the pages of Mosley's book. It is available in most public libraries.

But what was the reaction of the arch Moslem-traitor Jinnah when Nehru cravenly accepted the inhuman and immoral partition? It is recorded in Michael Edwardes's book, **The Last Years of British India**, which is also found in most libraries.

"I never thought it would happen. I never expected to see Pakistan in my lifetime."

This was how Jinnah, reacted when Nehru weakly agreed to the Moslem bastards demand for dividing the Motherland.

The demand for the partition of India was first voiced by a Moslem traitor named Syed Ahmad Khan in 1888. This traitor-dog declared that Moslem were a separate nation who would never consent to live in the same country with the Hindus. Either the Moslems must be rulers of India or there must be a vivisection of the country. But with characteristic Moslem treachery, Syed Ahmad Khan cadged contributions for his Moslem university at Aligarh from generous Hindus. With heedless Hindu generosity they fed the snakes which some seventy years later barbarously murdered millions of innocent Hindus. After Syed Ahmad Khan croaked and went to hell in 1898, ten years after his notorious declaration of war against the Hindus, the bastard Aga Khan took over the task of frustrating India's growth. Tha Aga Khan's wealth is derived from India. Still the ungrateful swine murdered the generous Hindu-Sikhs. In 1906, by prior arrangement with the British cunts then ruling India, the Aga Khan and other sons of bitches formed the All India Moslem League. From the beginning , these scum declared that they were not Indians. But after Pakistan was created in 1947 for them, the same bastards began to claim that they had minority rights in India.

Just as the Moslem League was formed in 1906 with British connivance , the demand for minority-rights after 1947 was put forward with the secret encouragement of Pandit Jawaharlal Nehru and Maulana Azad, a Moslem minister who worked as an agent of Pakistan in the Indian cabinet after Partition. To give the Moslem Maulana his due, he had always been opposed to Jinnah. But when Jinnah got Pakistan because of Moslem barbarism and Nehru's treachery, Maulana Azad ceased to be a nationalist. He became a concealed Pakistani. He was even more dangerous than the known fanatics. While the Moslems of Pakistan were massacring hundreds of thousands of Hindu-Sikhs and publicly parading the Hindu-Sikh women who had been gang-raped, Maulana Azad in New Delhi

busied himself in shielding the Pakistani accomplices in our midst. These murderous bastards were called innocent. Moslems, only because they had not yet murdered their neighbours but were waiting for an opportunity to attack Hindu-Sikhs.

Michael Edwardes, in his extremely informative narrative on **The last days of British India**, reports that a European arms dealer gave discounts to Moslem League agents because their purchases of weapons in 1947 were so large. All these guns and bombs were used against the Hindu-Sikhs in Bengal, Punjab and Kashmir. This was months before the formation of Pakistan in August, 1947. Who provided the funds to the Moslem murderers for such large-scale purchases?

Again, it was the bastard Aga Khan who financed purchases of weapons which killed several hundred thousands of Hindu-Sikhs in 1947. The money was given him by his followers in Bombay and Gujarat. Even when the police reported that funds were being sent abroad by the Ismailia Moslem merchants to the Aga Khan in large transactions, Pandit Nehru did nothing to stop the murderous conspiracy. On the other hand, he addressed the namak-haraam Aga Khan as His Holiness.

When the same Aga Khan had tried to interfere with Turkey's modernisation in 1924, Mustafa Ataturk gave a rough warning. The cunt was frightened off. But in 1947, the Aga Khan was confident that Nehru was more interested in keeping his own post as prime-minister than in protecting Hindu-Sikhs. It was this knowledge which led to the ghastly atrocities and massacres by Moslems against the betrayed Hindu-Sikhs.

The Moslem murderers were in a mood of exultation as Nehru and Maulana Azad protected their accomplices in India. They themselves were free to loot, rape and murder the Hindu-Sikhs who were trapped in Pakistan. Nehru did not even care to announce the border between India and Pakistan till two days after the ghastly vivisection of the country. In consequence, hundreds of thousands of Hindu-Sikhs were led to believe that they were in Indian areas. Suddenly, on August 17th, they were told that they were in Pakistan. But by then, it was too late. Armed Moslem murderers were everywhere. The same horrifying tragedy of rape, murder and loot followed. Little children were tossed into the air by the Moslem scum who made a sport of catching the screaming little ones on spear-points as they fell.

There was only one way in which the slaughter by Moslems could have been ended. If their accomplices in India had been seized and subjected to the same treatment, the horrors in Pakistan would have ended at once. The Aga Khan's agents were to be found in large numbers in Bombay. If these Ismailia Moslems had been slaughtered in retaliation, the Pakistanis would have got the shock of their misbegotten lives. But Nehru and his Moslem accomplice Maulana Azad had already started talking about the minority-rights of these same destardly savages. The Moslems were protected despite the horrors they had perpetrated so that they might be given voting power and used to keep Nehru in power. In Calcutta, India's most populous city, the Moslems had massared 5,000 Hindus on 16 August 1946 as a curtain-raiser for the horrors they were to perpetate in Pakistan a year later. But when India was partitioned, these same murderers found themselves at the mercy of their former victims. In desperation, they fell at the feet of Mahatma Gandhi and cried for protection.

The Mahatma bluntly told them that they could expect no protection till the massacres of Hindus in East Pakistan (now Bangladesh) were stopped. The Moslems in Calcutta did not pretend to be innocent of those massacres. They sent telegrams to their relatives and accomplices in Pakistan to stop the killings as their own lives were in danger. The massacres stopped at once as if by magic. Michael Edwardes, who reports this very significant incident, comments that it was proof that the massacres of Hindu—Sikhs were carefully organised by Moslems supporting the Moslem League.

It was this same Moslem League which was revived by Nehru in 1959 to ensure his daughter Indira Gandhi's succession as prime minister of a partitioned and betrayed India.

The chief Moslem League arms-buyer in Europe before the creation of Pakistan was Habib Rahimtoola, a follower of the bastard Aga Khan. The arms that he bought with Aga Khan's money were used in the large-scale massacres of Hindu-Sikhs. In recognition of this treachery, Pakistan made him its envoy in London in 1947. He continued to supply arms to the murderous Moslem savages with Indian money provided by the Aga Khan.

At the same time, the bastard Habib Rahimtoola's brother Fazal was living in Bombay with his numerous family and kinsmen. The massacres in Pakistan could have been stopped by merely attacking

Fazal Rahintoola's family and relatives and subjecting them to the same treatment as was being meted out to the helpless Hindu-Sikhs in Pakistan by the Moslem barbarians.

A pro-Pakistani British cunt named Sir Penderel Moon wrote of his experiences in Pakistan Punjab in 1947 in a book entitled **Divide and Quit**. Penderel Moon saw that Moslem murderers were in the habit of removing the trousers of their male victims. If the penis was circumcised, the man would be let off as a fellow-Moslem. If uncircumcised, the entire private parts would be cut off as the victim was bound to be a Hindu-Sikh. A minister in the Nehru cabinet whose name was Rafi Ahmed Kidwai and who was a Moslem was staying with a Hindu friend in Lahore when a frenzied mob of Moslem murderers rushed in. Kidwai was stripped of his trousers and let go because he was circumcised. But his host was not and was castrated on the spot and died a few minutes later. The women folk would then be raped and paraded naked in the streets.

Nehru and Azad made no attempt to stop such horrifying crimes against the Hindu-Sikhs who had been betrayed into Moslem hands. If the Moslem villains still remaining in India, like Fazal Rahimtoola had had their balls cut off, and their women raped and paraded nude in public, not only would justice have been done, but the massacres by Pakistani savages would have been stopped. Instead of taking this drastic measure, Nehru appointed the pro-Pakistani cunt Fazal Rahimtoola as the sheriff of Bombay after receiving a promise of Moslem votes. It was because of Nehru's treachery and cowardice that the Moslem murderers coined a slogan after India was partitioned:

Hasthay hasthay liyay Pakistan, Ladthay Ladthay lengay Hindustan.

Smiling and smiling we got Pakistan, fighting and fighting we shall seize India.

Even this frightening boast might have been realised if it had not been for the foresight of one man. That man was Veer (Hero) Saavarkar (1883-1966) to whom this book is with great reverence dedicated.

When this Moslem League under Jinnah adopted the Partition resolution in Lahore on 23rd March 1940, Winston Churchill was secretly assuring it of British backing. The Moslem League itself had

been founded by the Aga Khan and other Moslem traitors in 1906 with British connivance. When it made the demand for Pakistan, Veer Saavarkar realised at once that a terrible catastrophe was being plotted against the unsuspecting Hindu-Sikhs. Saavarkar immediately took counter-measures. The Second World War was only a few months old, and the British—Indian army was calling for recruits by the hundred thousand. Saavarkar issued a call to Hindu-Sikh youths to join the armed forces in large numbers. He was not of course interested in buttressing Britain. Saavarkar had spent 28 years in detention due to his uncompromising opposition to the British cunts. But he sensed that non-violence practised by Mahatma Gandhi would only lead to the resumption of Moslem savagery in India. Hence his call for massive enrolment in the armed forces.

The heroic Hindu youth all over the country understood why Saavarkar was asking them to join the British-Indian army. In just two years, nearly 2,000,000 young men volunteered in response to Saavarkar's call.

In 1942, fortunately for India, two great patriots were still free even after Mahatma Gandhi was arrested in August. Netaji Subhash Chandra Bose was organising the Free India Centre in Berlin. Even Hitler was compelled to accept India's claim to independence. Netaji (Great Leader) was the only man who refused to condone the beastly persecution of Jews and other communities in Europe. Hitler was glad to see the last of him when Netaji sailed away for Singapore and Japan in 1943.

The other Hindu-Sikh statesman who was at liberty at that time was Veer Saavarkar. The honorific Veer, or Hero, was bestowed upon him by the people of India in recognition of his heroic spirit. By contrast, Nehru was frequently disparaged as a eunuch or Shandd. Jinnah and other Moslem cunts knew of Saavarkar's dauntless spirit and were secretly afraid of him.

The late Indian journalist M.S.M. Sharma was a well-known personality in those days. In his reminiscences, called **Peeps Into Pakistan**, M.S.M. Sharma narrated an anecdote which showed the dread Jinnah had of the great Hindu-Sikh patriot. In 1943, with nearly 2,000,000 Hindus in uniform and getting battle experience in the Second World War, Saavarkar had created a vast reservoir of trained military personnel for India's future needs in defence.

Jinnah's accomplices were already talking of blood-shed if Pakistan were not conceded after the war. But Jinnah was a realist. He had no respect for Nehru whom he despised as a coward and a chatterbox. But Saavarkar was certain to hit back with his trained veterans. Jinnah knew that in such a confrontation the Moslem fanatics would come off second best.

Careful as ever about his own well-being, Jinnah asked M.S.M. Sharma to arrange a secret meeting for him with Saavarkar. He wanted to offer the Hindu leader an assurance that the Moslems would not try any violence as a follow-up of their violent words. In return, he wanted an assurance from that great patriot that the Moslem land-lords would be left in possession of all their estates even after India's independence.

The outcome of such parleys between India's greatest hero and worst traitor might have been momentous. But the meeting never took place. News of its imminence leaked out, and Jinnah began to look like a punctured balloon to his fanatical Moslem accomplices. Afraid of their wrath, the Moslem cunt cancelled the meeting and advised Sharma not to proceed further in the matter.

Jinnah was born in 1876 in a Moslem trader's family. His father had many wives, and Jinnah's mother had many lovers. It is not clear whether Jinnah was begotten by any of them. But it is certain that his sister was born to a different father. When they grew up, Jinnah and his half—sister Fatima became lovers. Such incest is nothing uncommon among Moslems. Even Muhammad himself practised incest with his daughter—in—law Zainab. The Arabian prophet's flimsy pretext for such nauseating incest was that Zainab's husband was only his adopted son Zaid, and not a real son. But from childhood onwards, Zaid had looked upon Muhammad as his own father. Even at the time of Zainab's marriage to Zaid, Muhammad had welcomed her as his daughter. Yet when a gust of wind accidentally revealed her limbs to him, Muhammad had no hesitation in taking possession of her person.

This incest has had a very disastrous effect on orphans in India who may not be Moslems at all. Adoption bills have been blocked in Indian parliament with the connivance of the Nehru Indira Gandhi dynasty. If Indian orphans are allowed legally to be adopted, Muhammad's incest will also be legally established. To pre—empt

any such recognition of a heinous deed, orphans in India are still being denied foster—homes with adoptive parents. Nehru's treachery has extended even after his death to harm helpless infant orphans.

After reading of Muhammad's incest with his own daughter—in law Zainab, the Turkish titan Kemal Ataturk openly derided Islam as the theology of an immoral Arab. H.C. Armstrong's biography gives a graphic account of the determined manner in which Turkey under Ataturk freed it—self from Islamic shackles. Jinnah was the antithesis of Ataturk. Instead of condemning Muhammad's incest, he imitated it with his own sister Fatima.

When he was 42 years old, with a successful law—practice, Jinnah seduced a high—spirited but impulsive Parsi girl of 17. Her father was Jinnah's friend, and the Moslem bastard misused his hospitality to seduce his daughter. Her father never forgave Jinnah for his dastardly conduct.

The young Parsi bride soon discovered that Jinnah was the incestuous paramour of his own sister Fatima. She left him taking her infant daughter with her. She died in 1928 without ever returning to her husband. Jinnah's daughter grew up and married in her mother's community. Her son lives in Bombay. Jinnah croaked in 1948, a year after the unexpected creation of Pakistan, of which he was the first governor—general. Fatima was his companion till the end.

Years after the bastard went to hell, Fatima entered politics in 1964. She ran against Ayub Khan, who was then military dictator of Pakistan. Ayub Khan did not allow the incestuous old hag to impede him for long. In 1965, Fatima was strangled in her own home by Ayub Khan's agents. An official statement piously announced that she had died of a heart—attack. Ayub Khan solemnly wore black in mourning.

Amazingly, even for murdering a woman, Ayub Khan could quote a precedent from Muhammad's own life. In 624 Christian era, Muhammad ordered the assassination of a young mother of five small children. Her name was Asma bint Marwan. She was stabbed to death when asleep with her children sleeping around her. An infant was actually at her breast when Muhammad's agent murdered her. Asma's only crime was that she had written some satirical verse exposing the absurdity of Muhammad's claim to be God's envoy.

If Veer Savarkar had been heeded in 1946, when the Moslem savages began massacres of Hindu-Sikhs, the army and police, with the demobilised veterans forming a reserve, would have been employed against the agents of Jinnah and Agha Khan. This would have undoubtedly led to a large toll in life and limb. But it would have averted the Partition of India and the horrors which followed it.

Sardar Patel as home-minister was quite willing to try Saavarkar's remedy. But Nehru and Azad frustrated him. In his memoirs, posthumously published, the Moslem Azad gave a grossly distorted account of the events surrounding the catastrophe of India's division. He tried to portray Sardar Patel as an enemy of Moslems. How any decent human being could be other—wise was left unexplained. Michael Edwardes the British writer who was an eye-witness of the Partition horrors, categorically declares that Maulana Azad's **India Wins Freedom** is highly unreliable as history. The habit of falsification is deeply rooted in most Moslem minds. Maulana Azad was no exception. Mahatma Gandhi, the saintly votary of non-violence even in politics, saw in the last months of his life all his ideals destroyed. Nehru betrayed him by agreeing to India's partition. The savage massacres perpetrated by the Moslem barbarians killed the Mahatma's desire to live. On 15th August 1947, he was not even present in Delhi. He observed the so called Independence day as a day of mourning and fasted for 24 hours. When Mahatma Gandhi was assassinated in 1948 by a deluded Hindu idealist, only the body was destroyed. Gandhi's spirit had long since been assassinated by the Moslem traitor-dogs.

Gandhi, Veer Saavarkar and Netaji Bose were, were the trio of titans who brought India freedom from British rule. Netaji Bose, born in 1897, was the youngest. He escaped to Germany in 1941 and founded the Free India Centre in Berlin in May, 1942.

A year later, Netaji Bose proclaimed a provisional government for India at Singapore with himself at its head. The Free India Government assumed office on 21st October, 1943. It was the real birth of India's liberty.

Netaji Bose's government had a flag which became India's flag with a minor modification. India's national greeting JAI HIND was coined by Netaji. India's national anthem was chosen by him. And most convincing as an argument, Netaji's Indian National Army was

recognised formally by the British as a belligerent in 1945 when I.N.A. men taken in battle were given the status of prisoners-of-war. Nehru was among the lawyers who claimed such a status for Netaji's soldiers.

Netaji Bose himself did not live to see the departure of the British. He was killed in the crash of a Japanese military plane in Taiwan on 18th August, 1945, 3 days after Japan surrendered. But he greatly hastened the end of the British Raj by creating the spirit of nationalism in Indian service-men. The Indian navy broke into open mutiny against the British in 1946. The Indian army became restive. To cap it all, even the British air-men stationed in India mutinied, demanding quick repatriation. Every British writer, honest or hostile, admits that it was the spirit of Netaji Bose which frightened the British into leaving India without ceremony.

To counter-act the growing influence of Veer Saavarkar whose warnings about Moslem barbarism and treachery had been so devastatingly demonstrated, Pandit Nehru falsely implicated him in the Gandhi murder-trial in 1948. There was not a shred of evidence against the great revolutionary freedom-fighter. Saavarkar was honourably acquitted by India's highest court. On 10th May, 1957, he was unanimously chosen by the nation to inaugurate the Centenary celebrations of the Great Indian Revolt. His history of that heroic upsurge is a classic.

Saavarkar passed away in February, 1966, aged 83. He foresaw even greater dangers for India due to the callous selfishness of Nehru. That traitor went to the hell reserved for those who betray their trust at the age of 75 in May, 1964. But his worthless descendants still continue his disastrous evils.

What caused India's partition? As Nostradamus prophesied in the third line of this verse, numerous commentators have put forward widely differing theories. But the basic factor was the lack of unity and weapons among the Hindu—Sikhs. It was for this reason that Saavarkar proclaimed the message: **HINDUISE POLITICS, AND MILITARISE THE HINDUS.**

The failure to do this led directly to the partition of the country, and the deaths of millions of Hindu-Sikhs in the ensuing years. The cost of the country's vivisection was enormous in terms of lives and

assets in 1947. It has grown daily ever since. With Pakistan on our door-step and its Indian Moslem saboteurs in our very midst, India's progress has been impaired and often halted, Still, none in Delhi seems to worry about the mounting cost of sheltering a community whose elected representatives openly proclaim their disloyalty to the Hindu-Sikhs who have fed and protected them. The final bill of payment for Nehru's treachery towards Hindu-Sikhs and his appeasement of Moslem namak-haraams is yet to be decided. Nostradamus warns us in the last line of very heavy losses.

CHAPTER SEVEN

HINDUISM

By

Dr. Fritjof Capra

(Unbelievable as it may sound, this chapter is not from a book of theology. Dr. Fritjof Capra is an outstanding scientist who has taught in leading universities in Europe and America. In 1975 he published his best-selling book, *THE DANCE OF SHIVA* to demonstrate the close relationship between modern physics and Hindu-Buddhist doctrines as well as Taoism of China)

In his introductory paragraph, the young scientist writes:

"Five years ago (1970), I had a beautiful experience which set me on a road that has led to the writing of this book. I was sitting by the ocean one late summer afternoon, watching the waves rolling in and feeling the rhythm of my breathing, when I became aware of my whole environment as being engaged in a gigantic cosmic dance. Being a physicist, I knew that the sand, rocks, water and air around me were made of vibrating molecules and atoms, and that these consisted of particles which interacted with one another by creating and destroying other particles.

"I knew also that the earth's atmosphere was continually bombarded by showers of 'cosmic rays', particles of high energy undergoing multiple collisions as they penetrated the air. All this was familiar to me from my research in high—energy physics, but until that moment I had only experienced it through graphs, diagrams and mathematics.

"As I sat on that beach, my former experiences came to life; I saw cascades of energy coming down from outer space, in which particles were created and destroyed in rhythmic pulses, I 'saw' the atoms of the elements and those of my body participating in this cosmic dance of energy; I felt its rhythm and I 'heard' its sound; at that moment I knew that this was the Dance of Shiva, the Lord of Dancers worshipped by the Hindus"

For an understanding of any of the philosophies to be described, it is important to realize that they are religious in essence. Their main aim is the mystical experience of reality, and since this experience is religious by nature, they are inseparable from religion. More than for any other eastern tradition, this is true of Hinduism, where the connection between philosophy and religion is particularly strong. It has been said that almost all thought in India is in a sense religious thought and Hinduism has not only influenced, throughout many centuries, India's intellectual life, but almost completely determined her social and cultural life as well.

Hinduism cannot be called a philosophy, nor is it a well-defined religion. It is rather, a large and complex socio-religious organism consisting of innumerable sects, cults and philosophical systems and involving rituals ceremonies and spiritual disciplines, as well as the worship of countless gods and goddesses. The many facets of this complex and yet persistent and powerful spiritual tradition mirror the geographical, racial, linguistic and cultural complexities of India's vast sub—continent.

The manifestations of Hinduism range from highly intellectual philosophies involving conceptions of fabulous range and depth to the naive and childlike ritual practices of the masses. If the majority of the Hindus are simple villagers who keep the popular religion alive in their daily worship, Hinduism has, on the the other hand, brought forth a large number of outstanding spiritual teachers to transmit its profound insights.

The spiritual source of Hinduism lies in the Vedas, a collection of ancient scripture written by anonymous sages, the so-called Vedic 'seers' (rishis). There are four Vedas, the oldest of them being the Rig-Veda. Written in ancient Sanskrit, the sacred language of India, the Vedas have remained the highest religious authority for most sections of Hinduism. In India any philosophical system that does not accept the authority of the Vedas is considered to be unorthodox.

Each of these Vedas consists of several parts which were composed at different periods, probably between 1500 and 500 B.C. (other writers maintain that the Vedas are much older-G.S.H.)

The oldest parts are sacred hymns and prayers. Subsequent parts deal with sacrificial rituals connected with the Vedic hymns,

and the last, called the Upanishads, elaborate their philosophical and practical content. The Upanishads contain the essence of Hinduisim's spiritual message. They have guided and inspired India's greatest minds for the last twenty-five centuries, in accordance with the advice given in the verse.

Taking as a bow the great weapon of the Upanishad,
One should put upon it an arrow sharpened by meditation,
Stretching it with a thought directed to the essence of THAT,
Penetrate that Imperishable as the mark, my friend.

The masses of the Indian people, however, have received the teachings of Hinduism not through the **Upanishads**, but through a large number of popular tales, collected in huge epics, which are the basis of the vast and colourful Indian mythology. One of those epics, the Mahaa Bharatha, contains India's favourite religious text, the beautiful spiritual poem of the Bhagavadh Geetha. The Geetha, as it is commonly called, is a dialogue between the god Krishna and the warrior Arjuna who is in great despair, being forced to combat his own kinsmen in the great family war which forms the main story of the Mahaa Bharatha. Krishna, disguised as Arjuna's charioteer, drives the chariot right between the two armies and in this dramatic setting of the battlefield, he starts to reveal to Arjuna the most profound truths of Hinduism. As the god speaks the realistic background of the war between the two families soon fades away and it becomes clear that the battle of Arjuna is the spiritual battle of man, the battle of the warrior in search of enlightenment. Krishna himself advises Arjuna:

Kill therefore with the sword of wisdom the doubts born of the ignorance that lies in thy heart. Be one in self-harmony, in Yoga, and arise, great warrior, arise.

The basis of Krishna's spiritual instruction, as of all Hinduism is the idea that the multitude of things and events around us are but different manifestations of the same ultimate reality. This reality, called the Brahman, is the unfying concept which gives Hinduism its essentially monistic character in spite of the worship of numerous gods and goddesses.

Brahman, the ultimate reality, is understood as the 'soul' or inner essence, of all things. It is infinite and beyond all concepts; it

cannot be comprehended by the intellect, nor can it be adequately described in words: 'Brahman, beginningless, supreme: beyond what is, and what is not.'—'incomprehensible is that Supreme Soul, ultimate unborn, not to be reasoned about, unthinkable.'

Yet, people want to talk about this reality, and the Hindu sages with their characteristic penchant for myth have pictured Brahman as divine and talk about it in mythological language. The various aspects of the Divine have been given the names of the various gods worshipped by the Hindus, but the scriptures make it clear that all these gods are but reflections of the one ultimate reality:

This makes people say: 'Worship this god': Worship that god! — one after another—this is His (Brahmans's) creation indeed and He Himself is all the gods.

The manifestation of Brahman in the human soul is called Atman and the idea that Atman and Brahman, the individual and the ultimate reality, are one is the essence of the Upanishads:

That which is the finest essence—the whole world
has that as its soul. That is reality. That is
Atman. That art thou.

The basic recurring theme in Hindu mythology is the creation of the world by the self-sacrifice of God—'sacrifice' in the original sense of making sacred—whereby God becomes the world which in the end, becomes again God.

This creative activity of the Divine is called leela, the play of God, and the world is seen as the stage of the divine play. Like most of Hindu mythology, the myth of leela has a strong magical flavour. Brahman is the great magician who transforms himself into the world, and He performs this feat with His 'magic creative power' which is the original meaning of maaya in the Rig-Veda. The word maaya, one of the most important terms in Indian philosophy, has changed its meaning over the centuries. From the 'might' or 'power' of the divine actor and magician, it came to signify the psychological state of anybody under the spell of the magic play. As long as we confuse the myriad forms of the divine leela with reality, without perceiving the unity of Brahman underlying all these forms, we are under the spell of maaya.

Maaya, therefore does not mean that the world is an illusion, as is often wrongly stated. The illusion lies merely in our point of view, if we think that the shapes and structures, things and events, around us are realities of nature, instead of realizing that they are concepts of our measuring and categorizing minds. Maaya is the illusion of taking these concepts for reality, of confusing the map with the territory.

In the Hindu view of nature, then, all forms are relative, fluid and everchanging maaya, conjured up by the great magician of the Divine Play. The world of Maaya changes continuously, because the divine leela is a rhythmic, dynamic play. The dynamic force of the play is Karma, another important concept of Indian thought. Karma means 'action'. It is the active principle of the play, the total universe in action, where everything is dynamically connected with everything else. In the words of the Bhagavadh Geetha, "Karma is the force of creation, wherefrom all things have life".

The meaning of Karma, like that of maaya, has been brought down from its original cosmic level to the human level where it has acquired a psychological sense. As long as our view of the world is fragmented, as long as we are under the spell of maaya and think that we are separated from our environment and can act independently, we are bound by Karma. Being free from the bond of Karma means to realise the unity and harmony of all nature, including man, and act accordingly. The Geetha is very clear on this point:

All actions take place in time by the interweaving of the forces of nature, but the man lost in selfish delusion thinks that he himself is the actor.

But the man who knows the relation between the forces of Nature and actions, sees how some forces of Nature work upon other forces of Nature, and becomes not their slave.

To be free from the spell of maaya, to break the bonds of Karma means to realise that all the phenomena we perceive with our senses are part of the same reality. It means to experience, concretely and personally, that everything, including, our own self, is Brahman. This experience is called moksha, or 'liberation' in Hindu philosophy, and it is the very essence of Hinduism.

Hinduism holds that there are innumerable ways of liberation. It would never expect all its followers to be able to approach the Divine

in the same way, and therefore it provides different concepts, rituals and spiritual exercises for different modes of awareness. The fact that many of these concepts are contradictory does not worry the Hindus in the least, because they know that Brahman is beyond concepts and images anyway. From this attitude comes the great tolerance and inclusiveness which is characteristic of Hinduism.

The most intellectual school is the Vedanta which is based on the Upanishads and emphasises Brahman as a non-personal, metaphysical concept, free from any mythological context. In spite of its highly philosophical and intellectual level, however, the Vedantist way of liberation is very different from any school of western philosophy, involving as it does daily meditation and other spiritual exercises to bring about the union with Brahman.

Another important and influential method of liberation is known as Yoga, a word which means 'to yoke', 'to join', which refers to the joining of the individual soul to Brahman. There are several schools, or paths of yoga involving some basic physical training, and various mental disciplines designed for people of different types and at different spiritual levels.

For the common Hindu, the most popular way of approaching the divine is to worship it in the form of a personal god or goddess. The fertile Indian imagination has created literally thousands of deities which appear in innumerable manifestations. The three most worshipped divinities in India today are Shiva, Vishnu and the Divine Mother. Shiva is one of the oldest Indian Gods who can assume many forms. He is called Maheshwara, the Great Lord, when he is represented as the personification of the fulness of Brahman and he can also impersonate many single aspects of the Divine, his most celebrated appearance being the one as Nataraja, the king of Dancers. As the Cosmic dancer, Shiva is the god of creation and destruction who sustains through his dance the endless rhythm of the universe.

Vishnu too, appears under many guises, one of them being the god Krishna of the Bhagavadh Geetha. In general, Vishnu's role is that of the preserver of the universe. The third divinity of this triad is Shakthi, the divine Mother, the archetypal goddess representing in her many forms the female energy of the universe.

Shakthi also appears as Shiva's wife and the two are often shown together in passionate embraces in magnificent temple sculptures with an extraordinary sensuousness of a degree completely unknown in any western religious art.

Contrary to most Western religions, sensuous pleasure has never been suppressed in Hinduism, because the body has always been considered an integral part of the human being, and not separated from the spirit. The Hindu, therefore does not try to control the desires of the body by the conscious will, but aims at realizing himself with his whole being, body and mind.

Hinduism has even developed a branch, the medieval tantrism, where enlightenment is sought through a profound experience of sensual love 'in which each is both', in accordance with the words of the Upanashads:

As a man in the embrace of a beloved wife knows nothing within or without, so the person, when in the embrace of the Intelligent Soul, knows nothing within or without.

Shiva was closely associated with this medieval form of erotic mysticism, and so were Shakthi and numerous other female deities which exist in great numbers in Hindu mythology. This abundance of goddesses shows again that in Hinduism the physical and sensuous side of human nature, which has always been associated with the female, is a fully integrated part of the Divine. Hindu goddesses are not shown as holy virgins, but in sensual embraces of stunning beauty.

The Western mind is easily confused by the fabulous number of gods and goddesses which populate Hindu mythology is their various appearances and incarnations. To understand how the Hindus can cope with this multitude of divinities, we must be aware of the basic attitude of Hinduism that in substance all these divinities are identical. They are all manifestations of the same divine reality, reflecting different aspects of the infinite, omnipresent and ultimately incomprehensible Brahman.

CHAPTER EIGHT

BUDDHISM

by
Dr. Fritjof Capra
(Extracted from *The Dance of Shiva*)

Buddhism has been, for many centuries, the dominant spiritual tradition in most parts of Asia including the countries of Indo-China, as well as Sri Lanka, Nepal, Tibet, China, Korea and Japan. As with Hinduism in India, it has had a strong influence on the intellectual, cultural and artistic life of these countries. Unlike Hinduism however, Buddhism goes back to a single founder, Siddhartha Gauthama, the so-called historical Buddha. He lived in India in the middle of the sixth century B.C., during the extraordinary period that saw the birth of so many spiritual and philosophical geniuses: Confucius and Lao Tzu in China, Zarathustra in Persia, Pythagoras and Heraclitus in Greece.

If the flavour of Hinduism is mythological and ritualistic, that of Buddhism is definitely psychological. The Buddha was not interested in satisfying human curiosity about the origin of the world, the nature of the Divine, or similar questions. He was concerned exclusively with the human situation, with the suffering and frustration of human beings. His doctrine, therefore, was not one of metaphysics, but one of psychotherapy. He pointed out the origin of human frustrations and the way to overcome them, taking up for this purpose the traditional Indian concepts of *maaya*, *karma*, *nirvana*, etc., and giving them a fresh dynamic and directly relevant psychological interpretation.

After the Buddha's death, Buddhism developed into two main schools, the *Heenayana* and the *Mahaayaana*. The *Heenayana* or Small Vehicle, is an orthodox school which sticks to the letter of the Buddha's teachings, whereas the *Mahaayaana* or Great Vehicle shows a more flexible attitude, believing that the spirit of the doctrine is more important than its original formulation. The *Heenayana* school established itself in Sri Lanka, Burma and Thailand, whereas the *Mahaayaana* spread to Nepal, Tibet China and Japan and became eventually, the more important of the two schools. In India

itself, Buddhism was absorbed after many centuries, by the flexible and assimilative Hinduism, and the Buddha was finally adopted as an incarnation of the many-faced god Vishnu.

As Mahaayaana Buddhism spread across Asia, it came into contact with people of many different cultures and mentalities who interpreted the Buddha's doctrine from their own point of view, elaborating many of the subtle points in great detail and adding their own original ideas. In this way they kept Buddhism alive over the centuries and developed highly sophisticated philosophies with profound psychological insights.

In spite of the high intellectual level of these philosophies however, Mahaayaana Buddhism never loses itself in abstract speculative thought. As always in eastern mysticism, the intellect is seen merely as a means to clear the way for the direct mystical experience, which the Buddhists call the 'awakening'. The essence of this experience is to pass beyond the world of intellectual distinctions and opposites to reach the world of *achintya*, the unthinkable where reality appears in undivided and undifferentiated 'suchness'.

This was the experience that Sidhartha Gauthama had one night after seven years of strenuous discipline in the forests. Sitting in deep meditation under the celebrated Bodhi Tree, the Tree of Enlightenment, he suddenly obtained the final and definite clarification of all his searches and doubts in the act of 'unexcelled, complete awakening', which made him the Buddha, that is, 'the Awakened'. For the eastern world, the Buddha's image in a state of meditation is as significant as the image of the crucified Christ is for the West, and has inspired countless artists all over Asia who have created magnificent sculptures of the meditating Buddha.

According to Buddhist tradition, the Buddha went to the Deer Park of Benares immediately after his awakening to preach his doctrine to his former fellow-hermits. He expressed it in the celebrated form of Four Noble Truths, a compact presentation of the essential doctrine which is not unlike the statement of a physician, who first identifies the cause of humanity's sickness, then affirms that the sickness can be cured, and finally prescribes the remedy.

The First Noble Truth states the outstanding characteristic of the human situation, *duhkha*, which is suffering or frustration. This

frustration comes from our difficulty in facing the basic fact of life, that everything around us is impermanent and transitory. All things arise and pass away, said the Buddha, and the notion that flow and change are basic features of nature lies at the root of Buddhism. Suffering arises, in the Buddhists view, whenever we resist the flow of life and try to cling to fixed forms which are all maaya, whether they are things, events, people or ideas. This doctrine of impermanence includes also the notion that there is no ego, no self which is the persistent subject of our varying experiences. Buddhism holds that the idea of a separate individual is an illusion, just another form of maaya, an intellectual concept which has no reality. To cling to this concept leads to the same frustration as adherence to any other fixed category of thought.

The Second Noble Truth deals with the cause of all sufferings, trishna, which is clinging or grasping. It is the futile grasping of life based on a wrong point of view which is called avidya, or ignorance in Buddhist philosophy. Out of this ignorance, we divide the perceived world into individual and separate things and thus attempt to confine the fluid forms of reality in fixed categories created by the mind. As long as this view prevails, we are bound to experience frustration after frustration. Trying to cling to things which we see as firm and persistent, but which in fact are transient and everchanging, we are trapped in a vicious circle where every action generates further action and the answer to each question poses new questions. This vicious circle is known in Buddhism as samsaara, the round of birth-and-death and it is driven by karma, the never-ending chain of cause and effect.

The Third Noble Truth states that the suffering and frustration can be ended. It is possible to transcend the vicious circle of samsaara, to free oneself from the bondage of karma and to reach a state of total liberation called nirvaana. In this state, the false notions of a separate self have for ever disappeared, and the oneness of all life has become a constant sensation. Nirvana is the equivalent of moksha in Hindu philosophy, and being a state of consciousness beyond all intellectual concepts, it defies further description.

The Fourth Noble Truth is the Buddha's prescription to end all suffering, the Eightfold Path of Self—Development which leads to the state of Buddhahood. The first two sections of this path, as

already mentioned, are concerned with right seeing and right knowing, that is, with clear insight into the human situation that is the necessary starting-point. The next four sections deal with right action. They give the rules for the Buddhist way of life, which is a middle way between opposite extremes. The last two sections are concerned with right awareness and right meditation and describe the direct mystical experience of reality that is the final goal.

The Buddha did not develop doctrine into a consistent philosophical system, but regarded it as a means to achieve enlightenment. His statements about the world were confined to emphasising the impermanence of all 'things'. He insisted on freedom from spiritual authority, including his own, saying that he could only show the way to Buddhahood, and that it was up to every individual to tread his way to the end through his or her own efforts. The Buddha's last words on his death-bed are characteristic of his world view and his attitude as a teacher; 'Decay is inherent in all compounded things', he said before passing away; 'strive on with diligence'.

In the first few centuries after the Buddha's death, several Great Councils were held by the leading monks of the Buddhist order at which the entire teaching was recited aloud and differences in interpretation were settled. At the fourth of these councils which took place on the island of Srilanka (Ceylon) in the first century of the Christian era, the memorized doctrine, which had been passed on orally for more than five hundred years, was for the first time recorded in writing. This record, written in the Pali language, is known as the Pali Canon and formed the basis of the orthodox Heenayaana school. The Mahaayaana school, on the other hand is based on a number of so-called soothras, scriptures of huge dimensions, which were written in Sanskrit one or two hundred years later and present the Buddha's teaching in much more elaborate and subtle way than the Pali Canon.

The Mahaayaana school calls itself the Great Vehicle of Buddhism because it offers its adherents a great variety of methods, or 'skilful means' to attain Buddhahood. These range from doctrines emphasising religious faith in the teachings of the Buddha, to elaborate philosophies involving concepts which come very close to modern scientific thought.

The first expounder of the Mahaayaana doctrine, and one of the deepest thinkers among the Buddhist patriarchs, was Ashwagosha, who lived in the first century of the Christian era. He spelled out the fundamental thoughts of Mahaayaana Buddhism, in particular those relating to the Buddhist concept of 'suchness', in a small book called **The Awakening Of Faith**. This lucid and extremely beautiful text, which reminds one of the Bhagavadh Geetha in many ways constitutes the first representative treatise on the Mahaayaana doctrine and has become a principal authority for all schools of Mahaayaana Buddhism.

Ashwaghosha probably had a strong influence on Naagarjuna, the most intellectual Mahaayaana philosopher, who used a highly sophisticated dialectic to show the limitations of all concepts of reality. With brilliant arguments, he demolished the metaphysical propositions of his time and thus demonstrated that reality, ultimately, cannot be grasped with concepts and ideas. Hence he gave it the name shoonyatha, the 'void' or 'emptiness', a term which is equivalent to Ashwagosha's 'thath thatha' or 'suchness'. When the futility of all conceptual thinking is recognised, reality is experienced as a pure suchness.

Naagarjuna's statement that the essential nature of reality is emptiness is thus far from being the nihilist statement for which it is often mistaken. It merely means that all concepts about reality, formed by the human mind are ultimately void. Reality or Emptiness, itself is not a state of mere nothingness, but is the very source of all life and the essence of all forms.

The views of Maahaayaana Buddhism presented so far reflect its intellectual, speculative side. This however, is only one side of Buddhism. Complementary to it is the Buddhist religious consciousness which involves faith, love and compassion. True enlightened wisdom (bodhi) is seen in the Mahaayaana as being composed of two elements which D.T. Suzuki has called the 'two pillars supporting the great edifice of Buddhism'. They are Prajna, which is transcendental wisdom or intuitive intelligence, and karuna, which is love or compassion. Accordingly, the essential nature of all things is described in Mahaayaana Buddhism not only by the abstract metaphysical terms Suchness and Void, but also by the term Dharmakaaya, or the 'Body of Being' which describes reality as it appears to the Buddhist's religious consciousness. The

Dharmakaaya is similar to the Brahman in Hinduism. It pervades all material things in the universe, and is also reflected in the human mind as 'bodhi', the enlightened wisdom. It is thus spiritual and material at the same time.

The emphasis on love and compassion as essential parts of wisdom has found its strongest expression in the ideals of the Bodhisathwa, one of the characteristic developments of Mahaayaana Buddhism. A Bodhisathwa is a highly evolved human being on the way to becoming Buddha, who is not seeking enlightenment for himself alone, but has vowed to help all other beings achieve Buddhahood before he enters into nirvana.

The origin of this idea lies in the decision of the Buddha, presented in Buddhist tradition as a conscious and not at all easy decision-not simply to enter nirvana, but to return to the world in order to show the path to salvation to his fellow human beings. The Bodhisathwa ideal is also consistent with the Buddhist doctrine of non-ego, because if there is no separate individual self, the idea of the individual entering nirvaana alone obviously does not make much sense.

The element of faith, finally, is emphasised in the so-called Pure Land school of Mahaayaana Buddhism. The basis of this school is the Buddhist doctrine that the original nature of all human beings is that of a Buddha, and it holds that in order to enter nirvaana, or the 'Pure Land', all one has to do is to have faith in one's original Buddha nature.

The culmination of Buddhist thought has been reached, according to many authors, in the so-called Avathaamshaka school which is based on the soothra of the same name. This soothra is regarded as the core of Mahaayana Buddhism and is praised by Suzuki in the most enthusiastic words:

"As to the Avathaamshaka soothra, it is really the consummation of Buddhist thought, Buddhist sentiment and Buddhist experience. To my mind, no religious literature in the world can ever approach the grandeur of conception, the depth of feeling, and the gigantic scale of composition as attained in this soothra. It is the eternal foundation of life from which no religious mind will turn back (athirst) or only partially satisfied".

It was this soothra which stimulated Chinese and Japanese minds more than anything else, when Mahaayaana Buddhism spread across Asia. The contrast between the Chinese and the Japanese on the one hand, and the Indians on the other, is so great that they have been said to represent two poles of the human mind. Whereas the former are practical, pragmatic and socially-minded, the latter are imaginative, meta-physical and transcendental.

When the Chinese and the Japanese philosophers began to translate and interpret Avathaamshaka, one of the greatest scriptures produced by the Indian religious genius, the two poles combined to form a new dynamic unity, and the outcome were the Hua-yen philosophy in China and the Kegon philosophy in Japan which constitute, according to Suzuki, the climax of Buddhist thought which has been developing in the Far East for the last two thousand years.

The central theme of the Avathaamshaka soothra is the unity and inter-relation of all things and events, a conception which is not only the very essence of the eastern **world-view**, but one of the basic elements of the world—view emerging from modern physics. It will be therefore seen that the Avathaamshaka soothra, this ancient religious text, offers the most striking parallels to the models and theories of modern physics.

End Of Part One

APPENDIX

RAMANA MAHARSHI ON FATE AND FREE—WILL

Shri Bhagavan Ramana Maharshi (Great Hermit) was uncompromising in his teaching that whatever is to happen will happen, while at the same time he said that whatever happens is due to Praarabdha Karma, a man's balance-sheet of destiny acting according to so rigorous a law of cause and effect that even the word 'justice' seems too sentimental to express it. He refused ever to be entangled in a discussion on free-will and pre-destination (fate), for such theories, although contradictory on the mental plane, may both reflect aspects of truth. He would say: "Find out who it is who is pre-destined or has free-will",

Ramana Maharshi said explicitly: "All the actions the body is to perform are already decided upon at the time of birth. The only freedom you have is whether or not to identify yourself with the body". If one acts a part in a play, the whole part is written out before-hand and one acts as faithfully whether one is Caesar who is stabbed or Brutus who stabs, being un-affected by it because one knows one is not that person. In the same way, he who realises his identity with the deathless SELF acts his part on the human stage without fear or anxiety, hope or regret, not being touched by the part played. If one were to ask what reality one has when all one's actions are determined, it would only lead to the question.

Who, then am I?

If the ego that makes decisions is not real and yet I know that I exist, what is the reality of me? This is only a preparatory, mental version of the quest that Shri Bhagavaan Ramana Maharshi (Great Hermit) prescribed. But it is an excellent preparation for the quest.

And yet, the apparently conflicting view that a man makes his own destiny is no less true, since everything happens by the law of cause and effect. Every thought, word and action brings about its repercussion, Ramana Maharshi was as definite about it as other Masters. He said to a devotee, Sivaprakasham Pillai, in a reply quoted elsewhere, "As beings reap the fruit of their actions in accordance with God's laws, the responsibility is theirs, not His".

The Maharshi constantly stressed the need for action.

**Ramana Maharshi and the Path of
Self-Knowledge**, by Arthur Osborne
Ramana Ashrama (Hermitage) publications.
Tiruvanna Malai, 606603, South India.

MANGALORE GANESH BEEDIES

Made
out of
the
Finest
Materials

Smokers
cannot
afford
to miss
them

DAILY SALES EXCEED 8 CRORE BEEDIES

Head Office:

MANGALORE GANESH BEEDI WORKS

VINOBA ROAD

MYSORE-570 005

Telephone: 20241

Telegrams: 'AROMA'

WITH BEST WISHES

FROM
THE PEOPLE
OF
KONKAN
AND
GOA

(Space Donated By An Ardent Hindu)

**A Very Important Book
For Every Hindu-sikh!**

HINDUTHVA

(Hindu-Spirit)

by

Veer (Hero) Saavarkar
(1883-1966)

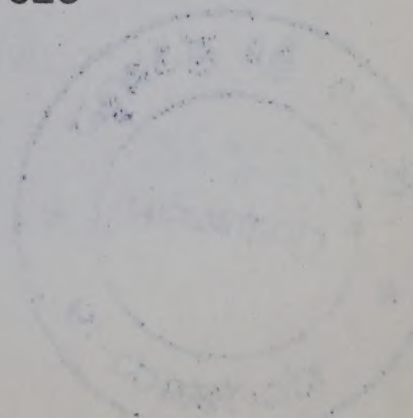
Each Copy Rs.10/- Only

Long before pygmies like Pandit Nehru began to strut around like bloated balloons, Veer (Hero) Saavarkar had created history by becoming the first political prisoner to be upheld by the International Court at The Hague (Holland).

Despite detention-orders by the British, Saavarkar started a movement for removing untouchability and creating a caste-less Hindu-Sikh society of determined patriots. Veer Saavarkar is the only author whose book was banned even before publication in England and India seventy years ago.

For books by Veer Saavarkar, contact:

Veer Saavarkar Prakashan
Saavarkar Sadan, Ravut Road,
71, Shivaji Park, BOMBAY 400 028



The only Proven Remedy For Lung-Troubles!

COLDS, COUGH AND ASTHMA WILL BE CURED!

Immediate relief without side-effects!

An Ayurvedic Medicine Without Any Steroid!

ASTHMA SANJEEVINI

(Approved by the Health Department of Karnataka)

Dr. Sunkappa, Asthma Eradication Centre,
56, III Cross, Nagappa Block, Bangalore - 560 021

READ!

Dr. B.S. Sanyal's

HINDU IDEOLOGY

Made simple

In 2 Parts @

Rs. 20/- & Rs. 16/-

* HEAR!

* Exquisite DHRUPADHS

* on HINDU DEITIES

* by world-renowned singer

*

* Dr. Ritwick Sanyal

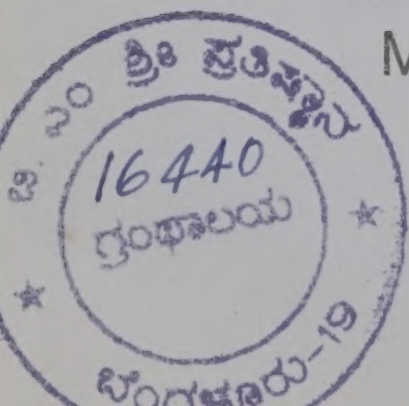
* @ Rs. 500/- a cassette

Please remit full-amount by M.O. or D.D. to

Dr. B.S. Sanyal

M 5/6 Manas Mandi Colony

VAARANAASI 221 005



THIS IS WHY NOSTRADAMUS DECRIES MOSLEMS AS BARBARIANS

The return of Muhammad from the battle of Badr (624 Christian Era) signalled the hour of reckoning. The non-Moslems were the first to be dealt with, and as ever, the professional wordspinners, the poets. Asma bint Marwan's highly coloured verses have been quoted already. When these or similar verses were reported to the Messenger (Muhammad's title for himself), he said aloud:

"Will no one rid me of this daughter of Marwan?"

There was a man present who belonged to the poetess's clan. His name was Umar bin Adai, and neither he nor any of his clan had been at Badr, an excellent reason for giving proof of his zeal. That very evening, he went to the poetess's house. She was sleeping with her children about her. The youngest, still at the breast, lay asleep in Asma's arms. Umar drove his sword through her, and in the morning he went to Muhammad. "Messenger of God", he said, "I have killed Asma the poetess". "You have done a service to Allah, and his Messenger, Umar," was the reply of Muhammad.

Then Umar asked, "Shall I have to bear any penalty on her account, O Messenger of Allah?"

Muhammad answered: "Two goats shall not come to blows for her sake."

Then Umar returned to his own clan which was in a great uproar over the murder of the daughter of Marwan. She had five sons.

Umar said: "Banu Khatma clan, I killed Asma, the daughter of Marwan. Decide what is to be done with me, but do not keep me waiting". (The words are taken from the KORAN).

No one moved. The chronicle continues:

"That was the day when Islam first showed its power over the Banu Khatma clan. Umar had been the first among them to become a Moslem. On the day the daughter of Marwan was killed, the men of Banu Khatma were converted because of what they saw of the power of Islam"

The move had succeeded. Assassination, like war which is an extension of it, is the pursuit of political ends by different means. Umar's cowardly exploit is listed by the chroniclers of Islam among Muhammad's military expeditions.

The following month, the centenarian (100 year-old) poet Abu Afak was killed in the same way in his sleep.

(Muhammad, a biography by Maxime Rodinson, page 171. Rodinson's biography has been accepted as authentic by the Arabs).

What does NOSTRADAMUS (1503-1566)
foresee for the next 20 years ?

This book will tell you the most amazing forecasts of the French see-r

- * China will start an atomic-war in 1999
- * The Moslem fanatics will join hands with China
- * India, America and Russia become allies
- * The Third World War will end in 2006
- * China and the Moslems will both be wiped out
- * Russia will abandon Communism
- * Europe will abandon Christianity
- * India will become a Hindu—Sikh Raashtra
- * A leader from south India will guide the world
- * Two-thirds of mankind will perish by 2006
- * But a golden-age will be created by the Hindu-Sikhs in the 21st century in alliance with the Jews
- * Hinduism with its off-shoots will become world-wide

NOSTRADAMUS published these breath-taking forecasts in 1555 in France. There are innumerable editions of his prophecies in several languages.

But this is the only AUTHENTIC interpretation based on a faithful translation of his latinized French.

PUBLISHED IN TWO PARTS—PART ONE